



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

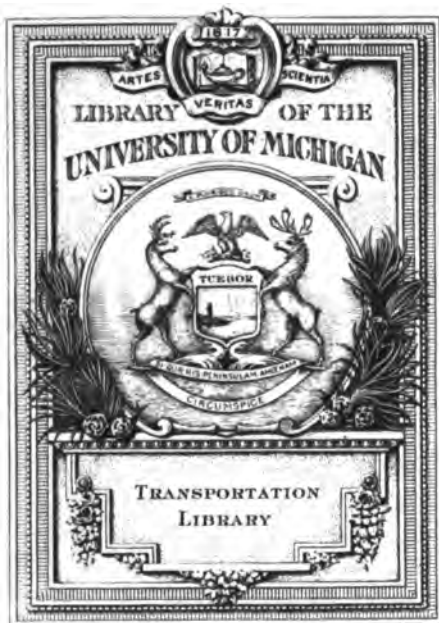
Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



Transportation
Library

HD

4431

.P85

}

**THE DANGERS OF
MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP**

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

BY

ROBERT P. ^{Personal}PORTER

DIRECTOR OF ELEVENTH U. S. CENSUS

AUTHOR OF "COMMERCE AND INDUSTRY OF JAPAN"
"INDUSTRIAL CUBA," ETC.



NEW YORK
THE CENTURY CO.
1907

Copyright, 1907, by
THE CENTURY CO.

Published, January, 1907



THE DE VINNE PRESS

PREFACE

THIS book discusses a question of great public concern on both sides of the Atlantic. Its aim is to give a brief history of Municipal Ownership (or Trading) in Great Britain, and to set out certain serious aspects of the municipal position in that country which have arisen consequent upon an indiscriminate pursuit of the system, with a view of indicating the probable effect of the extension of a similar method of conducting public utilities in the United States. This method is generally known in England as Municipal Trading and throughout this volume the two terms Municipal Ownership and Municipal Trading should be understood to mean one and the same thing.

It has been recognized by thoughtful men that an attempt should be made to bring together, in a volume not too expansive or profound for popular reading, some of the facts and arguments used by the opponents of Municipal Trading in England. In the present volume the writer has endeavored to meet this desire, particularly for the

PREFACE

benefit of the man who would really study the subject, but who otherwise has no alternative but to seek his information in numerous scattered reports, debates, addresses, and in articles in periodicals and newspapers,—many of them extremely able, all of them not easy of access except at date of publication, and none of them complete in themselves. He can, however, readily obtain the literature in favor of Municipal Ownership, which has assumed considerable proportions of late years, and is distributed far and wide. More than that, every facility is afforded the student of Municipal Government by local authorities in Great Britain in order that their trading policy may be presented to him in the best possible light. But the defects of the system, on the other hand, can only be found after diligent search in an infinite variety of sources. Hence the favorable impressions which some American writers have obtained of Municipal Trading in Great Britain may be accounted for by the fact that—knowing little or nothing to the contrary—they are apt to be influenced by the persuasiveness of the local councilors and officials under whose chaperonage they visit municipal works, and whose glowing ac-

PREFACE

counts of the undertakings tend to make ready converts. The case against the trading policy is less easily ascertained. That can be best submitted by the business man; but he does not generally ventilate his objections, nor is he usually available for interviews, having his own affairs to attend to. Not so the municipal councilor or official, who is always at hand, for—thrown on his defense by the force of objections to the system—it is his paramount concern to justify his own works to all and sundry. The object of this book, therefore, is to set forth what the business man and the municipal official are alike silent upon—the one because he has other things to do, the other for obvious reasons—namely, the inherent defects of the whole principle of public trading.

The subject-matter of the chapters following has been mainly based upon lectures and addresses delivered by the author before various bodies—the British Association, the British Society of Arts, the London School of Economics (in connection with the University of London), and the London Chamber of Commerce, as well as upon contributions to several American periodicals. In the general design of the work, an attempt is

PREFACE

made to show, in consecutive order: (1) Trading as an undesirable element in State and local government, and as a menace to progress and to society; (2) its financial unsoundness; and (3) that an examination of specific public undertakings supports the general argument.

The facts embraced within these broad divisions of the subject undoubtedly point to the dangers of governmental (State or municipal) interference with industrial development, and in the usurpation by public authorities of functions which are better left to private companies and individual enterprise. After reading the evidence presented, few will continue to regard the experiments in Municipal Trading in Great Britain as so satisfactory as some of its more enthusiastic advocates have claimed. But if, with these facts before him, the citizen who really has the interest of his country at heart still desires the extension of the system to American municipalities, with all the attending disasters, he will at least enter upon the experiment with his eyes open, and will have no further ground for being misled by the contention so strenuously promulgated, that in the mother country Municipal Trading has been an unqualified success.

PREFACE

On the contrary, he will be aware of a condition of things which Mr. Dixon H. Davies, to whom proofs of the book were submitted, so admirably epitomizes in a letter to the author that his words may be quoted here as serving for a comprehensive synopsis of the book:

"The fact is," writes Mr. Davies, "that supporters of the trading policy in Great Britain have forsaken the standard of industrial and financial success, and have adopted instead the shelter of legalized monopoly and compulsory subsidy. They have forsaken the service of the public at large, and are catering for any section of the community, however small, who may have influence enough to help themselves to a facility such as telephones, or parcels carriage, or hydraulic power, by the aid of the public purse. They have forsaken the idea of democracy; their funds are largely derived by taxing those who are not represented, for in many cases the larger portion of the assessable property is owned by companies and others who have no votes at all. They have thrown overboard the standard of justice, for there is no justice in raising a large sum by taxing, for instance, railway property in order to establish a carrying business which can have no pur-

PREFACE

pose except to reduce the just railway earnings. They have forsaken the idea of local self-government, for there is nothing local in the bureaucratic ring which whips the member for a Scotch borough to vote against an electric-power scheme for Ireland. There is nothing autonomous in placing the community in bonds of debt to outside capitalists who are placed in the position to dictate the raising of rates in the borough for generations ahead. They have raised the cost of all production by depriving the industries of cheap power facilities which, but for their interference, they would long ago have had. They have raised rents by discouraging the building of working-class houses by private persons who hesitate to compete with the rate-provided houses of the municipality. They have lowered wages by draining the capital resources of the country into borough treasuries, thus both diminishing employment by creating an artificial scarcity of capital in the industries, and reducing the share of labor by increasing the price of money. They have destroyed the independence of thousands of workers by turning them into municipal officials. They have lowered the function of the capitalists by re-

PREFACE

lieving him of responsibility, and consequently of the necessity for bold and shrewd adventure. Finally, they have abandoned the idea of the greatest good of the greatest number and zealously promoted the greatest good of the money-lender."

It is a pleasure to acknowledge the cordial help afforded by authorities on the subject both in Great Britain and on the Continent. In this connection it may be mentioned that the writer has had the advantage of studying the official, technical and legal sides of the question in investigations made at various times for several large undertakings in the United States engaged in street-railway, gas and electric-lighting operations. These inquiries were made for the purpose of ascertaining the exact relations between such public utilities and the municipal authorities in many of the principal cities of Europe, and upon the data obtained in some of these investigations the conclusions hereinafter set forth have been in part based.

R. P. P.

THE THREE GABLES,

Banbury Road, Oxford, January 1, 1907.

CONTENTS

CHAPTER	PAGE
I MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP AS A PUBLIC QUESTION .	3
II THE GENERAL CASE AGAINST MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP	26
III THE DESTRUCTION OF INDIVIDUALITY—RUSSIA AS AN OBJECT LESSON	53
IV THE EFFECT OF THE PUBLIC WORKS POLICY OF AUSTRALASIA	67
V REFLECTIONS OF OTHER MINDS	91
VI A POWER TO BE RECKONED WITH	104
VII THE PERSONNEL OF BRITISH LOCAL AUTHORITIES	119
VIII THE BURDEN OF OWNERSHIP OBLIGATIONS . .	135
IX THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT	158
X SOLVENCY OF CITIES	190
XI DELUSIVE DEMONSTRATIONS OF PROFITS . . .	207
XII THE STREET RAILWAY TANGLE	236
XIII THE STRANGLING OF THE ELECTRICAL INDUSTRY	261
XIV FAILURE OF TELEPHONES UNDER STATE OR MUNICIPAL MANAGEMENT	287
XV MUNICIPAL HOUSING	317
INDEX	351

**THE DANGERS OF
MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP**

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

CHAPTER I

MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP AS A PUBLIC QUESTION

Its beginnings in Great Britain . . . Not present in 1880 . . . Civic enterprise purely Municipal . . . Vast developments in cities in the United States about same period . . . Heavy indebtedness, and, in some cases "repudiation" in consequence . . . As American cities abandoned Ownership obligations, British cities incurred them . . . The Socialists' part in the movement in England . . . Opposition of British press and public bodies . . . Parliamentary Committee on Municipal Trading . . . Opposition against movement organized . . . The London Traffic Commission's view . . . Attitude of Radical Government . . . Dr. Albert Shaw's impressions . . . American investigations . . . New York State and Massachusetts State Committees find against Ownership . . . Chicago municipality and the street railways . . . National Civic Federation's investigation . . . New York governorship election . . . The restraint on American cities, limiting their debt obligations, prevents extension of Ownership policy.

THE extension of the functions of municipal government in the acquisition and operation of commercial undertakings is just now attracting considerable public attention, both in Great Britain and America. This form of expansion may aptly be termed an exotic, in that it has no

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

proper relationship to the duties for the performance of which governing bodies were expressly created. On the plea that certain business enterprises are public utilities, and as such should be publicly owned and managed, municipal authorities have inaugurated a policy known as "Municipal Trading" on one side of the Atlantic, and "Municipal Ownership" on the other, the tendency of which is being studied with considerable interest by economists, politicians, and, in fact, by all concerned in the prosperity and welfare of the two countries.

The question, by reason of the rapid growth of urban population during the last generation, is one of great and ever-increasing magnitude, and to treat it as fully and impartially as its importance demands is not an easy task.

Looking twenty-six years back (1880), when the writer was commissioned by Gen. Francis A. Walker, the then director of the United States Census, to investigate the methods of municipal government in Great Britain, he was struck with the fact that at that time this phase of local administration was not present as an active issue. There was no swollen municipal debt, nor any burdensome taxation to be attributed to this cause. The instructions from the Census Bureau embraced an inquiry into the financial aspects of British

MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP AS A PUBLIC QUESTION

local government as they are well understood, and about anything else they were silent. Equally silent on the subject was the purport of the interviews obtained with municipal authorities in Great Britain; so that the report subsequently made contained no reference to the existence of "trading" in that country. As a matter of history, however, it was then (outside municipal water supply) in a chrysalis stage, wherein it more or less remained for quite a decade before it emerged as a contentious element in municipal politics.

In Birmingham, where the writer called on Mr. Chamberlain, he was impressed with the enterprise of the municipal authorities. All manner of insanitary properties—slums and rookeries, and congested, badly-laid streets and alleys—were demolished, and, on the clearances made, new thoroughfares and modern tenements and houses were built. Similar attention was given to a better water supply, improved sewerage, and the provision of baths, wash-houses, and public recreation grounds. The condition of other British towns at that time—Liverpool, Manchester, Leeds, Glasgow, Nottingham, Bradford, etc.,—also bore painful witness to the existence of the then common corporate vice of the poorer districts being allowed to remain a harboring ground for physical and moral disease, and their authorities were

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

likewise making creditable efforts to remove the reproach.

Hence there could be nothing but praise by the author in his report on returning to America for the direction in which municipal work in Great Britain was then taking. It bore a similarity to civic enterprise in American cities, with the important difference that while British cities were renovating districts, American cities were creating new ones. The latter had no rookeries to clear; they had virgin ground ready for their hand, which spread out round about their small center—generally a straggling village, soon to expand to a considerable city by rapid stakings out of new thoroughfares. These developments proceeded from the revival of the country after the close of the Civil War. But large and absorbing as they were, they did not appear to provide a sufficient outlet for satisfying new-born civic energies. Nothing would content the citizens but the simultaneous and equally vigorous pursuit of a policy which had not then appeared on the municipal horizon in Great Britain. Waterworks were built, boulevards and parks were laid out, and county and municipal credit was indiscriminately loaned to railroads. The consequence of all this rash enterprise, undertaken in addition to the legitimate work of laying sewage systems and ne-

MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP AS A PUBLIC QUESTION

cessary new streets that never existed before, was soon manifest. There grew an accumulation of indebtedness which almost made the taxpayers bankrupt. Some counties could only rescue themselves from such a plight by a resort to the expedient of "repudiation," that is, they boldly defaulted. British municipalities, on the other hand, had confined their policy of reform to street improvements and to sanitary amelioration by the clearance of unhealthy areas. Thus they had not to face such an ignominious incident in the pursuit of their fiscal program, though the earnest way in which they have since followed the example of American cities and counties in this and other directions can only mean that the future has a similar fate in store for them.

From the foregoing, therefore, it will be seen that municipal enterprise of American and British cities at that time fundamentally differed; on the one hand, the former were nearly ruined by pushing their activities too far (such as inviting the railways to come to them by paying them large sums as subsidies and by endorsing their bonds), whilst on the other, the latter had kept their policy of civic development within bounds.

The consequences to American cities of recklessly following a policy of acquisition, and of loaning their credit to private enterprise, was so

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

disastrous that they made a *volte face*, and, until recently, have kept municipal ownership and operation at arm's length. The wisdom of this determination was soon reflected in the marked reduction of their debts and taxation which followed. But just as American cities relinquished the trading field to its rightful exploiters—private enterprise—British cities appear to have entered it. Whilst, as we have seen, little trace of the existence of municipal trading in the form by which it is now known was revealed in the course of investigations made in Great Britain in 1880, symptoms of it were undoubtedly vaguely present here and there. Glasgow apparently had early coquetted with the idea; but the most concrete form which its development took was in Birmingham, between 1874 and 1876, that is, during the mayoralty of Mr. Joseph Chamberlain, the inspirer of the active municipal life for which that city then and since has been notable. It was, indeed, that eminent statesman who secured the purchase of the gas-works by the municipality. A few years later they had to safeguard their new property, for electricity appeared on the scene as a rival to gas, which brought about (also through Mr. Chamberlain's agency) the passing of the electric lighting act of 1882. Thus was begun the parliamentary protection of municipalities, followed by other

MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP AS A PUBLIC QUESTION

acts, by the aid of which local authorities have since spread out their monopolies far and wide. Mr. Chamberlain may therefore be regarded as the father of the new municipalism. It is true that, as far as municipal tramways were concerned, the way was opened for them by the tramways act of 1870, but the effect of its famous expropriation clause was not generally felt until the nineties.

The developments which followed this action of the Birmingham municipality soon attracted the attention of the socialists. The propaganda of the Fabian Society (the offspring of Mr. George Bernard Shaw) had been spread broadcast, and there is no doubt that it indirectly urged British corporations to redeem portions of their cities from the stigma of remaining blots on the face of the civilized world. The success which attended the praiseworthy efforts of the Fabians in this direction encouraged them to look to the municipalities for the realization of their desires, especially when they discovered the existence of municipal ambitions which more or less fell into line with their principles. Like their confrères in Germany and elsewhere, the socialists sought the firmest platform from which to propagate their views. They made no impression upon parliamentary constituents; their candidates cut poor

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

figures at elections everywhere. At that time, therefore, they abandoned Parliament as the arena in which they could promulgate their collectivist theories with any effect. They saw they could enter their wedge with greater ease through the municipalities—who, by the way, appear to be strangely blind to the stimulus the spread of socialistic doctrines had on the inception of their policy. Municipal trading candidates—model conservatives in politics many of them—have secured election through the votes of electors who were won over to socialism by the attractive pictures presented to them of all property becoming vested in the people, of which municipal institutions was a foretaste. So that, to the extent to which there was any active campaign in favor of the new municipal policy, it came from the socialists. When “The Times,” a few years later (1902), in the series of articles it published on the question, recognized that the aims of the municipalities and the socialists were identical, and boldly christened the whole movement as “Municipal Socialism” pure and simple, it brought forth angry protests from the municipalities; but the designation was none the less true.

Before “The Times” called attention to the dangerous spread of municipal socialism with such telling effect, other writers, with the same

MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP AS A PUBLIC QUESTION

object, had been drawn to the question. In fact, the considerable literature which now exists on municipal trading really began to grow at the close of the eighties. During this period the movement appeared to have quietly developed without publicists discovering what it really meant. But its extent and ramifications duly indicated the anti-social courses whither it led all too clearly; and in 1899 it fell to Mr. Dixon H. Davies, of the Chesterfield Chamber of Commerce (now solicitor to the Great Central Railway Company) to sound the alarm in a paper he read before the Society of Arts, with the then attorney general, Sir Richard Webster, M. P. (now Lord Alverstone, Lord Chief Justice of England) in the chair. Moreover, public opinion in the metropolis about this time revolted against the extravagant policy of the London County Council. The electorate, however, had to wait for the polls of 1895 before they could express their disapproval, when they deprived the progressive party of their majority. The lavish policy of the London County Council at this period really gave the impetus to coördinating an unorganized disapproval of municipal trading into a strong body of opposition. The London Chamber of Commerce, long before this, had formed a Municipal Trading Committee, and had risked a battle with the municipal traders in

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

forcing the matter on the attention of Parliament. In this they succeeded in 1900, when the serious increase in local indebtedness, taxation and assessments, directly traceable to the municipalities carrying on industrial undertakings at a loss, came before the House of Commons, and a joint committee of both houses was formed to inquire generally into the whole question. The investigation unfortunately proved too extensive and complex for this committee to make any report upon the merits or otherwise of Municipal Trading. All they did was to wind up their work by a recommendation of reappointment in the next session of Parliament. The close of the session precipitated this abrupt conclusion to the committee's inquiries, and it was not reappointed during the remainder of that Parliament. A general election almost immediately followed. But as the polls did not alter the political complexion of the new House of Commons, there was no reason why this committee should not have been at once reappointed, nor, indeed, why it did not reassemble in the final session preceding the dissolution in 1900. It was generally understood that the municipal members persuaded the Government to shelve the investigation.

Not until 1903 did Parliament take any further action. Then another joint commit-

MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP AS A PUBLIC QUESTION

tee was appointed, to continue the inquiry begun by the 1900 committee. But all they did was to report on the proper form in which municipal accounts should be prepared and published. This limitation to their investigations, of course, merely touched the fringe of the question; so that the committee's due recommendations advocating the abolition of the present system of municipal audits, and the appointment of independent auditors, were about as ineffective as they well could be. Their whole deliberations, indeed, were as abortive as those of their predecessors. The committee were apparently conscious of the inadequacy of their labors, for they ventured the somewhat colorless opinion that "it would be advisable to continue investigations into other branches of Municipal Trading in a future session of Parliament."

Not Parliament, but the outside public, acted upon that opinion. The subject was taken up unremittingly by public men, and opposition to reckless municipal trading schemes was organized. Following the appointment of the first joint committee, the press turned its searchlight upon the municipalities, notably "The Times," by its celebrated articles on "Municipal Socialism" before referred to. A symposium in the pages of "Traction and Transmission," where a number

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

of public men, qualified to speak on the subject, expressed their views, also attracted attention. The preponderance of opinion which thus found ventilation through these and other public channels was strongly in favor of placing some check on municipal aggrandizement.

The friction with private enterprise became so marked that in 1902 the Industrial Freedom League, "an association formed to free private enterprise from undue interference and from rate-aided competition," was established, and has since carried on an active propaganda throughout the country. The League is consequently the target of constant bitter attacks by the municipal organs. In the metropolis, what may be termed the "unsteadiness" of the London County and Borough Councils alike also called forth a similar campaign from a long-established association—the London Municipal Society. This body was compelled to exercise a vigilance regarding the expenditure of public money beyond the object for which it was originally formed, which had wholly to do with safeguarding the ratepayer's interests in ordinary municipal administration. Though these two organizations do not succeed in thwarting municipal socialistic schemes, they at least force local authorities to tread their way with more wariness than they would show were

MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP AS A PUBLIC QUESTION

such antagonism not marshaled against them. More than that, their campaign had the effect of stimulating the municipal party to form the Association of Municipal Corporations and Town Clerks—now a very powerful body. Their coercion of members of Parliament to vote against private schemes which may adversely affect municipal monopolies is notorious. Such influence could only be wielded by the Association first winning over to their banner that large unstable class of the electorate (including municipal employes) whose political opinions are nebulous, and who are easily impressed with official municipal utterances. With this voting power at their back, they have only to indicate to a member that his seat will be in jeopardy at the next election if he does not heed their bidding.

The heightened hostility thus engendered between municipalities and private traders, added to the unjust treatment and repressive measures which the latter had to suffer, more particularly in relation to tramway extensions, attracted attention from another quarter. This was the Royal Commission on London Traffic, who made some observations in the first volume of their report issued in 1905, which bear repetition. In contrast with the British ownership system, they favorably viewed the method under which the

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

street railways of New York and Boston were built. In their case the operating companies obtained the necessary capital for construction from the respective municipalities at a higher rate of interest than that at which the latter raised the necessary loans for the purpose on the credit of the cities. The difference between the rate of interest paid to the bondholders by the cities and that paid by the contracting companies to the cities enable the debt created on account of street railway construction to be paid off by the expiration of the franchise, when the tracks and road-bed (but not the equipment) come into the hands of the cities practically free of cost. The companies meantime undertake all risks attending the construction of the lines and of operation, etc. Though the question of municipal ownership was not a part of their instruction, the London Traffic Commission expressed the opinion that the relations existing between the municipalities and private enterprise demanded inquiry.

But it would seem from the present outlook for Municipal Trading, that, as far as Parliament is concerned, it will proceed on its way unchecked. Such at least is to be gathered from the declarations of at least two members of the Cabinet, the prime minister (Sir H. Campbell-Bannerman) and the president of the Local Government Board

MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP AS A PUBLIC QUESTION

(Mr. John Burns), taken in conjunction with the fact that the Government majority are prepared to vote for any legislation the purpose of which is to give the municipalities more and more freedom of action. On the other hand, it is by no means certain that the sympathies of the prime minister and Mr. Burns with municipal ambitions are shared by their colleagues in the Cabinet. British private enterprise, therefore, has reason to hope that a common defect of Radical Governments—a lack of solidarity—will stand in the way of the municipalities obtaining from Parliament all the further powers they desire.

So far we have briefly traced the modern tendencies of the movement in both countries cor-
relatively, because its progress in Great Britain has already attracted public attention in the United States and has more or less set the pace for the latter country. For this reason it will be convenient now to proceed to survey, in the same relation, the stages through which the question has passed as a debatable proposition in the United States.

The growth of the movement in Great Britain in the eighties drew Dr. Albert Shaw, now editor of the "American Review of Reviews," and then attached to a Minneapolis journal, to that country, and he wrote a series of letters on the sub-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

ject which were published in "The Century Magazine," and afterwards in book-form. His work was the forerunner of the miscellaneous literature which has since appeared in America on the subject. At that period, Dr. Shaw saw what I saw and have acknowledged, and what impartial critics (with whom he must be ranked) will admit—that the best side of municipal enterprise in Great Britain was then to be seen. That cannot be said now. Indeed, it is probable that were Dr. Shaw to visit Great Britain with a like purpose at the present time, he would have grounds for revising some of his early statements made in approval of municipal work in England. But time has left unaltered one important consideration which even then could not escape that brilliant publicist, namely, that comparisons between European and American cities for the purpose of elucidating municipal problems were of little value. The fact remains true to-day.

However favorably municipal work had impressed Dr. Shaw in England, it did not convert him to an advocacy of Municipal Ownership for New York. Before a committee formed by the legislature of that state on Municipal Ownership, he testified that he had never thought of ownership as a remedy. Dr. Shaw's views then are to be emphasized to show that an approval of English

MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP AS A PUBLIC QUESTION

municipal methods of trading does not induce a man, broad-minded enough to grasp the points of difference in the local government administration of the two countries, to recommend their adoption by American cities.

The New York committee referred to seemed to have had no difficulty in coming to a conclusion upon the question they had been formed to investigate. Here is a portion of the text of the final paragraph of their report:

"As an abstract proposition, we believe that no government, either national, state or municipal, should embark in a business that can be as well conducted by private enterprise. The reverse of this proposition, carried out to logical conclusions, would put all business enterprises under governmental management and control, and leave to no citizen any hope, ambition, or aspiration beyond that of seeking an official position that affords a meager existence."

It may be that this conclusion had the effect of silencing for some time the agitation for the promotion of the ownership and operation of public utilities in the United States; at any rate, in that country, as in England, the question smouldered for nearly a decade.

The year of 1897 found the state of Massachusetts seeking information with regard to the re-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

lations of cities and towns with street railway companies. The question had been raised in that state as to the desirability of the companies paying a special franchise tax or a fixed rental to the municipalities, in addition to the ordinary tax levy. A committee was appointed by Governor Wolcott, and it was the writer's privilege to lay before them the result of the further inquiries made in 1897 into the position of the municipal tramway systems of Great Britain. The writer's testimony was to the effect that the results of such working were not to be accepted as a guide for other countries to follow, and this, no doubt, led the Massachusetts committee to conclusions which, in effect, were similar to those of the New York committee. At any rate, they held that neither partial municipalization (ownership but not operation) nor complete municipalization (ownership and operation) of the street railways of Massachusetts was desirable in the uncertain experimental stage municipal control of such utilities had then reached; nor could they recommend that the state laws should be amended by which a special franchise tax should be exacted from the companies in addition to the ordinary taxes levied on the assessment value of their properties. They deemed the existing system in Massachusetts satisfactory.

MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP AS A PUBLIC QUESTION

We must turn to Chicago for the next important development of the movement in the United States, which brings us to the spring of 1905, when the citizens at the municipal election declared in favor of the complete municipalization of the street railways. The mayor-elect, jubilant over this expression of the popular will, cabled to Mr. Dalrymple the general manager of the Glasgow municipal tramways, to come to Chicago to confer with him as to the best means of carrying out the voters' mandate. The invitation was accepted; but Mr. Dalrymple, though committed to municipal ownership by the nature of his employment, gave up the task of adviser, declaring in effect that what was possible and successful in Glasgow was not feasible in Chicago. Here we have a striking confirmation of the point mentioned regarding the uselessness of successful English experience as a guide to American cities. Perhaps the futility of the consultations with Mr. Dalrymple had made some impression on the minds of the citizens. Certainly the result of the referendum to the Chicago citizens submitted twelve months later (in April of 1906) showed that they were not wholly of the same mind as in 1905. Three propositions were put before them: (1) to sanction the borrowing of \$75,000,000 for the purchase, construction and equipment of the street rail-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

ways; (2) that the city proceed without delay to operate them, and (3) that the city should not do so. A small majority was given in favor of the first proposition. Many voters not sympathetic with ownership, it is said, felt compelled to support it because of the unsatisfactory street railway services they had had to suffer for the past ten years. The second proposition was defeated, and the third carried by a small majority. To extricate the meaning hidden in these results, it would seem that the voting on the third proposition did not carry any weight, and is not binding. Though the results show that Chicago is in favor of municipal ownership, not of operation. The clamor, after all, ended in the traction companies continuing to operate the lines without city ownership.

The bait of municipal ownership and operation is now dangled before the people of the United States in a way which wins many over entirely on sentimental grounds. They are not sensible of its practical and economic aspects—the accretion of indebtedness it involves, the expansion of the tax-levy and assessment values of their properties, the bureaucratic power of officialism it creates, and the temptation it offers for the entry of many more corrupting influences into municipal work than those which unhappily exist already. For example, nothing, in my opinion, could be

MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP AS A PUBLIC QUESTION

more one-sided and misleading than the report on "Municipal Ownership in Great Britain" by Dr. F. C. Howe, contained in the bulletin of the Bureau of Labor for January, 1906. Whilst the question is undoubtedly ripening in the public mind in the United States, a true knowledge and understanding of its merits are carefully concealed from the electorate.

A desirable move in the direction of obtaining some definite information on the subject was recently made by the National Civic Federation when they sent a committee of delegates to Europe to investigate the latest phases of municipalization, complete or partial. The delegates went over much the same ground as that which I surveyed twenty-five years ago, and found fully grown in many British cities what during my investigations was then merely a tendency or did not exist at all. Writing before their report has been made public, and without speculating upon the nature of their conclusions, the present position warrants the observation, as much as it did a decade ago, that however much the external attractions of British municipally-owned institutions may win the approval of visitors from other countries, the desirability of transplanting those systems onto American soil remains as thorny a question to decide as ever. It is, indeed, evident from

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

the failure of Chicago to obtain guidance from Glasgow that an understanding of European methods does not seem helpful to a settlement of the question in America. The chronology of events turning on the ownership question closes, as far as this recital is concerned, with the New York governorship election in November of 1906, which ended in the defeat of Mr. Hearst, the municipal ownership candidate. But it is only fair to say that his defeat was a personal one, not a defeat of the principles he professed. Indeed, the ownership question, though a main plank of the Democratic platform, was overshadowed by the anti-trust issue, which in its turn seemed to have become lost in a descent to mere personalities that characterized the conduct of the campaign as it neared its close. The election, indeed, was more a contest of personalities than of principles. The ownership question was wholly in the background; but it is too active an issue to remain so for long, and is bound to revive again with renewed force. Probably the next New York mayoral election, if the candidates nominated conduct their canvassing without the introduction of personal attacks on each other, will give the New York citizens the opportunity of expressing a definite opinion on the question.

The restraint on American cities lies in the

MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP AS A PUBLIC QUESTION

state constitutional limitations of debt enacted by organic law for the protection of the taxpayers, beyond which they cannot go in order to raise money for trading purposes. The national government, however, has no control over them, as Parliament has over British municipalities through the Board of Trade or the Local Government Board. General control over municipalities is certainly exercised by the state legislature, but the laws this body enacts relating to municipal powers are not as a rule specific. A law is not usually passed which applies to a particular city and which approves the spending of money for any specific scheme its council desires to undertake, as is the case with British cities which obtain Parliament's sanction to their individual private bills empowering them to pursue their ownership policy. " On the contrary, American laws embrace groups of cities denominated according to their populations, but within the limitation of the general states laws the cities have no need to apply either to the national or to the state legislatures for permission to undertake ownership works. They obtain their mandate solely by a referendum to the citizens; and it speaks much for their prudence that they have so little exercised the option their freedom from superior authority gives them.

CHAPTER II

THE GENERAL CASE AGAINST MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

Summary of counts against public trading . . . Declared illegal by Supreme Court of Massachusetts . . . Abortive attempt to municipalize Detroit street railways . . . The amendment of State Constitutions to enable development of Ownership a dangerous procedure . . . Would encourage private traders to regard sale of undertakings to cities as more advantageous than retaining them . . . Temptations arising from cities becoming open buyers . . . Debt involvements and high terms of purchase . . . State purchase of telegraphs in Great Britain an example . . . Effect of Municipal policy in Great Britain . . . Cheapening of private undertakings by threatened expropriation, by excessive interference, or by loose control . . . Added liabilities of American cities outlined if they extended their Ownership obligations in the proportion British cities have done . . . Supposed advantages claimed for Ownership refuted . . . Field for legitimate Municipal enterprise extensive enough without widening it by trading . . . The primary duty of a Local Government Board . . . The duty of private traders.

THE position of Municipal Trading in both countries, especially in Great Britain, demands that the case against it should be submitted, for the benefit of taxpayers, as strongly as possible. Industrial and commercial speculation with money raised by taxation, viewed from whatever standpoint, and called by whatever name is, in my opinion, inconsistent with the sound and just principles of government. Such trading with the public credit, whether state or municipal, must

THE GENERAL CASE AGAINST MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

of necessity lead to stupendous financial liabilities, add to the burden of the rates, weaken municipal credit, bring about inequality of taxation, interfere with the natural laws of trade, check industrial and scientific progress, stop invention, discourage individual effort, destroy foreign trade, establish an army of officials, breed corruption, create an aristocracy of labor, demoralize the voter, and ultimately make socialistic communities of towns and cities.

The question of allocating existing public funds, or raising capital on the credit of the city, has frequently been the subject of legal investigation in the United States, and has been declared contrary to the constitutional laws of several states, notably of Massachusetts. Here is an extract from the constitution of that state: "In the government of this Commonwealth the legislative department shall never exercise the executive or judiciary functions or either of them; the executive shall never exercise the legislative or judiciary powers or either of them; the judiciary shall never exercise the legislative or executive powers or either of them, *to the end, that it may be a government of laws and not of men.*" Mr. Dixon H. Davies¹ has pointed out that the Massachusetts state con-

¹ Before the British Incorporated Law Society at Manchester, 1906 (see Proceedings).

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

stitution is supposed to be founded on English Common Law. If that be so, then the modern direction of local legislation in Great Britain—interference with the private individual (or “government of men”)—shows that British municipal authorities have become blind to the spirit of the Common Law which alone has made good government in Great Britain possible.

The Supreme Court of Massachusetts, in view of the above clause, has handed down four opinions adverse to the whole principle and policy of public trading. The point raised was whether a city or town in that state could, within its constitutional powers, buy and sell wood and coal for the benefit of its citizens. To the several forms in which this question was presented to the Court the answer was an emphatic and unconditional negative. The Court was divided on the question whether, in a time of great emergency, a municipality might be justified in buying fuel at wholesale and selling it at retail, even though such trading might be outside its constitutional rights. Judge Loring, however, was not content to leave the matter open even to this extent, and filed an opinion to the effect that no emergency can make constitutional an unconstitutional act. The ground the Court took for deciding generally against the proposition of municipal fuel yards

THE GENERAL CASE AGAINST MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

was that the constitution did not contemplate empowering municipalities to raise money by taxation for commercial purposes. The line of argument sustains an obvious interpretation of the fundamental law and would seem to apply with equal force to the municipal ownership and operation of street railways, gas-works, and nearly all forms of public utilities.

In the well known case of Detroit, it will be remembered, the Supreme Court decided that, under the existing constitution of the state of Michigan, the city could not take over the street railways. State constitutions, it is true, can be altered, and, therefore, to pursue the argument that they afford an impregnable dead wall to municipal aspirations invites the rejoinder that they are human enactments, framed to fit the conditions of a progressive country like the United States, and as such can be made as rigid or as elastic as the people choose. But if they are to be regarded as unalterable, like the laws of the Medes and Persians, I admit that they tend to become (and in some cases perhaps are) effete, and an obstacle to state progress. The discontent with the vetoes and restraints laid down by the constitutional laws of many states no doubt has its source in this belief.

However just or otherwise may be that view,

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

it cannot be questioned that any amendment of state constitutional laws, intended to break down the healthy check on the growth of municipal debt and on the power of cities to employ public funds beyond the objects of government, opens the door to the entry of abuses which ownership sentimentalists little realize. In private hands the loaves and fishes are beyond reach; in public hands they are not. By such a change, in other words, the public funds, disbursed by enlightened cities prepared to buy anything or everything, useful or useless (as it may well come to be) has to face the danger of being made the objective of all manner of men of sentiment and men of straw (convertible terms often) who are ready to espouse the municipal ownership cause solely for political if not for personal gain. Even to legitimate traders, the prospect offered of driving a good bargain with a municipality run on ownership lines is corrupting. As an instance of private traders playing into the hands of a municipality for their own gain may be cited the abortive transaction, already referred to, which the city of Detroit made with a company, who sold the street railways to the city for a large sum, and had to take them back on the finding of the Supreme Court that the city had no power to buy.

| Enlarged freedom to American cities for the

THE GENERAL CASE AGAINST MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

purpose of acquiring properties does not, however, stop at attracting the wolves. State supervision and forced reductions of fares of street railways, and of gas, electric and water charges (where these utilities are privately operated), may force legitimate private enterprise to a complete change of attitude toward municipalities. It would be a case of ceasing to contest on an unequal issue. But it would not mean compromise. It would rather mean that the municipalities, in their ardor to take over undertakings, would indirectly influence private companies to unload their enterprises onto them at a high price, rather than continue to operate under restrictive conditions which reduced their profit to a minimum. In such circumstances the position is conceivable that it would be more advantageous for them to sell than to retain their properties. In this way one can imagine American taxpayers saddled with a heavy weight of enterprises, purchased at exorbitant figures as a penalty for sanctioning an alteration in state constitutions by which municipalities are afforded such a license to traffic with public funds. Private companies, if they are not to be allowed to conduct their businesses except under vexatious and intolerable conditions, naturally will only consent to be suppressed by municipal absorption at a compensation commensurate

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

with the value they place upon the ultimate capacity of their concerns—a capacity to which they are unable to attain through such restrictions.

The municipalities, on the other hand, will not be blind to the object of traders who desire to sell out. One can predict many wranglings as to the price to be paid. In Great Britain, there is more than one example of a municipality emerging considerably worsened in availing itself of its statutory power to expropriate. The case of the electric supply of Marylebone, in London, is an illustration. Some years ago the electric lighting of the borough was in the hands of a private company—the Metropolitan Electric Supply—whom the borough authorities approached, under the metropolitan lighting act (without giving the ratepayers an inkling of their proceedings, and required the sale to them of the enterprise. The company offered to accept the sum of \$4,500,000, but the municipality demurred to this figure, went to arbitration over the matter, spent some \$300,000 in law costs, and was finally called upon to pay over \$6,000,000 to the company. Here, at the very start, the municipal Council saddled the ratepayers with an absolutely unnecessary charge of \$1,500,000, on every cent of which interest and sinking fund charges have to be paid. This is a case where British municipalities, in haggling

THE GENERAL CASE AGAINST MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

terms with private companies, overlook the unpleasant fact that the law, when requisitioned, is neither a respecter of men nor of municipalities. But to whitewash their ineptitude, they naïvely defend themselves by saying that the outgoing companies have been "generously treated." Tax-payers, as business men, would probably acknowledge that when the life of a business is cut short as it nears or when it has reached its prime, such an end demands, in common fairness, that municipal expropriation should be accompanied by adequate compensation. But as that compensation adds to their tax-levy and their assessment by raising the local indebtedness, they may be driven to shut their eyes to the justice of the case, and anathematize the evil day when local governments became imbued with the desire to do everything but mind their own business.

It is not municipalities only, but states also, which, once committed to a policy of acquisition, are apt indirectly to encourage private companies to humor such governmental weakness to the top of their bent. The acquisitiveness of the one for private property fires the acquisitiveness of the other for public cash. The State purchase of the telegraphs in Great Britain in 1870, when an enormous sum was paid by the Government to buy out the companies, is an instance of the willingness of

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

private enterprise to be extinguished if the purchaser lays himself open to accept onerous terms. The British Government found too late that the telegraph system it aspired to possess was, in their hands, clogged at the start by annual commitments in respect of the enormous loans they had to raise in order to effect the purchase, which year by year more than eat up the profits and left considerable deficits. Such is the case with the government telegraphs of Great Britain. While it is true that the institution of twelve-cent (6d.) telegrams, and the greater use of the telephone, in part account for the annual losses their working shows, the main cause for their failure as a "reproductive undertaking" is the success of the outgoing party in bleeding the incoming party to the uttermost farthing.

If these instances of "generous treatment" were frequent in Great Britain, it is not unreasonable to suppose, as I have speculated may yet happen in the United States, that there would soon be no anti-municipal trading party left, for traders would look to the municipal estate as the common dumping ground for their property and effects, assured in the belief that in the city authorities they had a good customer for their businesses, whether the latter were prosperous, drifting or insolvent. And, as a matter of fact, it is undertakings which sometimes sail pretty close to the

THE GENERAL CASE AGAINST MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

two last-named definitions which more often than not come into the municipalities' hands. The fact that these undertakings in the United States do not have limited franchises as in England, and hence are not obliged to sell to the local authorities, will make the acquisition of such utilities even more expensive than has been the case in Great Britain. One can imagine the ardor with which owners of depreciated land and houses in London would seize upon the decision of the London County Council to buy up what is but an incubus around their necks. Such is the latest demand which that municipal whole-hogger, Mr. George Bernard Shaw, put forward in the "London Tribune." "Give the Council power," says he, "to acquire London land, and build or rebuild the whole metropolis, slums and squares, mews and avenues, courts and King's ways alike." "Yes, give the Council that power," echo these property owners. "Let others bear our burdens." As Mr. Shaw confesses that British municipalities "are restricted to the building jobs which private enterprise rejects as not worth while" (an overwhelming confession, by the way, of municipal failure to solve the housing problem), the extent to which the Council would be loading their already hampered estate by such a purchase of property beggars description.

| It is as common, however, for municipalities

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

to purchase, for a mere song, properties which they themselves have deliberately helped to cheapen. To instance briefly electricity works and tramways (each of which demands a separate chapter later on), their development is retarded by the eventual municipal expropriation at their bare value, after a certain number of years, a fate which hangs over their heads. Private promoters, therefore, are not encouraged to improve their plant or services, knowing that any money so spent would be wasted, for at the close of their franchise the municipality steps in, takes the concern over as so much scrap iron, and the struggles of the company are at an end. Meantime, the municipality declaims loudly about the inefficiency of the private working of the system in question, (for which, as I have said, they themselves are virtually responsible) as a justification for their intervention. It is not difficult to accuse a maimed man with being inefficient in the sense that he cannot accomplish the same physical labor as an able-bodied man would; but who has less right to reproach him with his weakness, and hold him up to public contumely, than the man who has maimed him?

Taxpayers of the United States have had the vaunted success of British municipal undertakings dinned into their ears *ad nauseam*. No less adver-

THE GENERAL CASE AGAINST MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

tised has been the defense of the municipalities that they have done what they have through moral compulsion, namely, through this alleged "inefficiency" of private enterprise. Where private promoters have any sort of freedom in a land where the "liberty of the subject" is supposed to be sacred, the charge, it hardly needs saying, will not hold water. But it is a land also where the "liberty of the company," unlike that of the individual, is not so respected, for a body of traders which happens to run foul of a municipality has its growth stopped and its opportunities curtailed. Like a pirate ship, a municipality bears down on private craft, but fearing to risk capture in open warfare, first makes its victim unseaworthy, to be captured at will. Then it rebuilds and re-equips the prize with a lavish expenditure of public money and sends it forth on new voyages under the municipal flag. Small wonder then that an undertaking under municipal auspices achieves some measure of "success"—just the measure, in fact, which it would have done in private hands—had it been let. But it achieves no more than that. Or, in order to obtain a successful undertaking on expropriation, which would obviate the necessity of re-equipment, a municipality may lie low, and allow private enterprise, during the franchise of 21 years, to develop

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

a tramway scheme to the utmost, so that, when it gets into the hands of the municipality at half its capitalized value, it is in a high state of efficiency and organization.¹ In this case a local authority becomes possessed of a ready-made success which it is not difficult for them to continue; and they can claim no credit (though they do so) for keeping the undertaking up to the mark achieved by the private company, who, after performing all the spade-work and bearing the heat and burden of the day, has tamely to surrender its property as soon as it promises to yield to them some reward for their labors.

Another aspect of the crippling policy of the municipalities has been effectively illustrated by Mr. Dixon H. Davies.² "There are certain industries which involve an amount of interference with public rights. These, it is suggested, cannot be properly kept under control, and, therefore, the only alternative to disorder is to have them municipally administered. The truth is that the authorities are so infected with the idea of acquiring them that they do not honestly try to regulate them. Their policy produces a reactive tendency in the same direction on the part of the companies.

¹ Mr. W. M. Murphy. Before Municipal Trading Committee, 1900.

² Before the Society of Arts.

THE GENERAL CASE AGAINST MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

A gas company or a tramway company see expropriation looming through the fog of local controversy. Its conductors do not see why the authorities should choose their own time for the purchase, and, therefore, they themselves aggravate the situation in order to hasten the decision of the authority to buy out the company at the precise moment when it will suit them—in view of the depreciated state of its undertaking and of the capital difficulties ahead—to part with the concern. If the policy of acquisition were definitely abandoned, the authorities would be able to enforce a much more effective system of control.”

Lax municipal regulation, in order to hasten the end of a private undertaking, does not favor the proposition that, once in municipal hands, it is likely to perform superior public service; on that score, indeed, the municipalities have no case worth the name. But the municipal boast of superior public service has been enlarged upon by ownership pamphleteers as a persuasive to win over American taxpayers to the acceptance of the principle that ownership, on this and other grounds, should be generally adopted in the United States. If American cities are going to permit themselves to be enslaved by the idea, and to follow blindly in the footsteps of Great Britain, will they reflect upon the cost? It is no light venture.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

The troubles which overcame them after the close of the Civil War, through the adoption of a similar policy, will be nothing to the straits in which they will be landed if they repeat that experiment to-day.

Let it be assumed that they acquire public undertakings, in addition to those they already possess, in the proportion which British municipalities have done. We may dismiss water-works, as it is generally conceded that water is as much public property as the rainfall, and should be conserved and distributed by the public authority. It will suffice if we confine our program of prospective American municipal activities to an extended ownership of street railways, gas-works, electricity works, and telephones, though the survey may well be wider.

In Great Britain, in 1903-4, there were 320 tramway or street railway systems, of a total capital value of £52,675,152 (\$263,375,760), 146 of which, representing £19,711,008 (\$98,555,040), were in private hands, and 174, representing £32,964,144 (\$164,820,720), in municipal hands, say, roughly, 60 per cent. of the whole tramway capital. The capital value of all the street railway systems of the United States in 1902, according to the special reports of the Census office issued for that year, was \$1,315,572,960. If a number of these were

THE GENERAL CASE AGAINST MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

transferred to American cities, till the same ratio as the government and municipal owned systems in Great Britain bear to the private systems was established, this would mean that the American local debt would be increased by \$789,343,776.

In Great Britain in the same period there were 720 gas-works of a total capital value of £117,972,458 (\$589,862,290), of which 459, representing a capital of £80,869,179 (\$404,345,895), were in private hands, and 260, representing £37,103,279 (\$185,516,395), were in municipal hands, say, roughly, 31½ per cent. of the whole gas-works capital. The total number of gas-works in the United States in 1900 was 877, with a capital value of \$567,000,000, according to the Census reports of 1902, of which \$1,734,592 represented municipal works. But in 1904 the municipal gas undertakings had a capital value increased to \$30,731,912. If American cities increased their holding in gas undertakings in the British ratio to the whole, after allowing for the proportion they owned in 1904, the American local debt would be further expanded by \$162,650,002.

In Great Britain, according to the latest statistics, there were 778 electric supply "orders" or concessions in operation, namely, 297 to companies, and 481 to local authorities. The capital value invested in these undertakings is £67,-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

000,000 (\$335,000,000), of which £32,000,000 (\$160,000,000) represents private capital and £35,000,000 (\$175,000,000) municipal, say, roughly, 50 per cent. of the whole. The cost of construction and equipment of the electricity works in the United States in 1902, according to the Census returns of 1903, was \$504,740,352. If a number of these works were also transferred to American cities with a capital value proportionate to that which British municipal works bears to the whole capital (50 per cent.), after allowing for the value of the electricity works they possessed in 1904 (\$7,882,488), there would be a further \$248,428,932 to swell the American local debt.

In Great Britain in 1905, there was £16,765,530 (\$83,827,650) invested in telephones, of which £11,265,858 (\$56,329,290) represented the capital of private systems, and £5,499,672 (\$27,498,360) government and municipal systems, the latter sum being, say, 33 1-3 per cent. of the entire telephone capital. The total capital value of the private telephonesystems in the United States on latest figures amounts to \$384,534,066. If a portion of these systems were taken over by the state legislatures or by municipalities in the same ratio (33 1-3 per cent.) as the government and municipal owned systems in Great Britain bear to the private systems, there would be an addition of \$128,178,022 to be made to the United States local debt.

THE GENERAL CASE AGAINST MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

These additions would stand thus:

Municipalized United States street railways	\$789,343,776
(in the same proportion as in Great Britain)	
Municipalized gas-works	162,650,002
(in the same proportion as in Great Britain)	
Municipalized electricity works	248,428,932
(in the same proportion as in Great Britain)	
Municipalized telephones	128,178,022
(in the same proportion as in Great Britain)	
Total increased local indebtedness	\$1,328,600,732
Add existing local indebtedness in 1904..	1,521,462,655
	\$2,850,063,387

The rate of interest the cities would have to pay in order to raise this sum of \$1,328,600,732, would not be less than 4 per cent. (which New York is paying now), so that it may be calculated what a pretty bill the taxpayers would have to pay annually in interest alone if the example of the mother country is going to be followed to these lengths. What body of public men, with any knowledge of the economic principles upon which states and cities are firmly founded, can view such an accession of civic liabilities and responsibilities without alarm, and would leave a stone unturned to prevent the overwhelming accumulation of municipal interests which it indicates? The present activity of the ownership party in the United States warrants the fear that

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

the movement may yet extend to these proportions; but surely no sane public body would suffer itself for long to be dragged by the heels of the socialistic dreamers and opportunists if by so doing it becomes a party to the bringing of financial chaos and ruin upon the community. Yet this is what Mr. Bryan, in his speech in Madison Square Garden, proposed to do, and what may be part of the platform of a great political party in 1908. Nay, more, for he includes the trunk railways for the National Government and the railways within the states of the Union for the various state governments to own and operate. It will be seen that the pursuit of the argument, especially as applied to the United States, becomes a mere *reductio ad absurdum*.

The United States is too large a country for the municipalities to successfully foreclose on public utilities in this way, and hold them as common properties. An illustration of the ownership theory pushed to its maximum lengths may be obtained by looking at two particularly large countries—Russia and Australia—(each of which will be considered separately) where, under a different environment and auspices, the ownership illusion has brought about one “finality” from which American cities might take warning with profit. In Russia, as we shall see, the absorption

THE GENERAL CASE AGAINST MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

of industry by the Government and municipality is rapidly building an omnipotent state owner and a sole dispenser of all sources of wealth—a state in which officialdom increases and multiplies, while those compelled to bear the burden find it more and more difficult to earn their daily bread.

The objections to the English (or American) citizen embarking in commercial business “on the joint credit of himself and his fellow rate-payers,” as it has been termed, seem to me to outweigh any of the supposed advantages of Municipal Trading, namely—cheaper capital; better service; higher wages of labor (which means that municipal employes are paid at a higher rate than private employes, who contribute, by indirect taxation, to this higher scale of wages, which they do not themselves enjoy); profits in relief of rates; solicitude for the consumer; deep concern for posterity (a concern considerably tempered by leaving future generations to redeem huge loans); escape from the “claws” of the companies; superior control of the monopolies, and, lastly, that most fallacious of all claims, “the revival of the municipal spirit,” which, we have been told, has inspired all these enterprises. The true municipal spirit should have nothing to do with either the acquisition or management of industries that do not concern the well-being and

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

happiness of all citizens of the community. It may rightly regulate and control such industries, and zealously guard the granting of rights, privileges and franchises to private companies. But the fact should always be remembered that a municipality can more effectively keep the "slum landlord" in order when it is not a slum landlord itself, and that it is far easier for local legislatures to control and regulate street transport by requiring low fares, quick service, and extension of tracks from private companies, when they are not tainted with the feverish desire for acquisition rather than when that distressing disease permeates them. Let them do everything possible to brighten and improve the lives of the people—afford them better hygienic conditions by improved sanitation; provide more parks and open spaces, and increased school accommodations; encourage music in the parks; and promote other movements for uplifting the masses and for maintaining the municipal spirit at the level which makes the work of individual corporate bodies count in the progress of a nation. Above all, let the city fathers teach self-reliance and self-respect to those who enjoy the fruits of their enterprise in these directions, by enjoining on them the duty to contribute their fair portion to the upkeep of such benefits, and

THE GENERAL CASE AGAINST MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

not saddle the entire cost on one section of the community. In short, municipalities must be imbued with the sense of social justice.

There is field enough and to spare for the fullest display of civic virtue and devotion, and likewise business acumen, within the recognized boundary of municipal work, without going beyond it. If it were true twenty-five years ago that therein they had more than ample scope for their activities, it is tenfold true to-day, when, wholly apart from trading, the ramifications of municipal duties, either imposed on local bodies by Parliament, or automatically developed by modern needs, growth of population and new ideas, have spread far beyond their former limits.

The irreconcilable adherents to the shibboleth which has become a catchword in local politics—"No finality in Municipal Trading"—however, turn from such a program as offering too small game for them to pursue. By statutory power they propose to make every municipality in the land a competitive manufacturer, offering higher wages and less hours to the laborers able to secure municipal employment. This is the bait offered by candidates to the trades unions—let us hope not to secure election; and to the public other attractions, such as cheap transportation and commodities—or perhaps I should say, to that por-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

tion of the public using the particular utility. If in these utilities all the community had an equal interest, as I have before emphasized, or to the support of which those who pay the local rates could *justly* be called upon to defray the portion of those who do not pay rates, there might be less ground for the protests of angry taxpayers. This, however, is not the case.

The result is that the municipal arena is now divided into two camps—those (the lesser portion) who pay and do not equitably enjoy what they pay for, and those (the larger portion) who enjoy what they pay nothing for. Hence the self-development of municipal bodies into unlimited liability trading corporations (the outcome of which is to curry favor with the many at the expense of the few) has created a conflict of social forces in Great Britain, the end of which is not yet in sight. . . . Around the sacred person of the town clerk has grown in many English cities a power which has developed into a competitive business force, oftentimes antagonistic to the largest ratepayers—a force that unjustly compels the ratepayer to assume responsibility for loans to promote industrial undertakings which, if successful, will not only compete with, but ultimately destroy, his own business. In fact, ennobling civic work in which all could join has become blemished

THE GENERAL CASE AGAINST MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

by the intrusion of the sordid ambition to utilize public credits in money making. It is a sort of "heads-I-win-tails-you-lose" proposition for the wire-pullers who initiate and develop the policy. If the industrial venture proves successful the profits are used to meet the deficits of some less fortunate ventures, and if unsuccessful, the rate-payers pay the bill, and there is an end of it. The "joint credit of himself and his fellow ratepayer" is an attenuated fiction, as "himself" generally proves to be either the member anxious to retain his seat, or the town clerk seeking a larger field for his activities and, consequently, increased prestige and, perhaps, emoluments. The "credit" is furnished by the ratepayer, who is rarely even consulted, for to an increasing extent pecuniary responsibility in English cities is becoming divorced from control. Taxation and representation do not go together. Those who provide the bulk of the funds for the authority are without any voice at all in the election of the local governors or in the control of their policy. Matters of police, health and education concern all the ratepayers equally. Industrial and trading undertakings are not of equal concern, and the control of them can only justly be vested in those who provide the funds for carrying them on. In short, the primary duty

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

of a local government board is to govern, and not to trade, and to this proposition there should be no exception whatever.

On these broad grounds, then, the case against Municipal Trading is undoubtedly a strong one—sufficiently strong, I should think, to prevent those who advocate its debatable advantages from making further headway in a country like the United States. In Great Britain and in some of its colonies the problem presents itself in a somewhat different form, and the question is, shall this policy, which has already been adopted, be continued? Shall it be fostered by the sanction of the people, or uprooted as a failure? Its propagandists claim for it many virtues, the foundation of which is public beneficence—always, it is well to remember, with public money. The fundamental virtue which its supporters pride themselves on is their ability to speculate with other people's money—a quality which, one would think, demands a higher standard of intelligence, courage, judgment and virtue than to speculate with one's own money. As a matter of fact, most of the commercial advantages of Municipal Trading have during the last few years been exploded. Sound commercial firms in England pay no more for their capital. It has been demonstrated over and over again that

THE GENERAL CASE AGAINST MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

a municipality can do the work no cheaper than, nor indeed so cheap as, private concerns. No one familiar with the facts will contend that a town council, constantly changing its membership, is a better board of management than the board of directors of a successful company. There is no proof that the consumer is specially benefited; the service, under private ownership, is equally good—in most cases it is far better and more up-to-date in the United States, and the relative cost, after considering differences in price of labor and of raw material, is less.

The duty of private traders is clear, if they are to succeed in calling a halt to the advance of the municipalities in both countries. They must once and for all nail to the counter the lie that they extort unfair profits out of the public and also fail to perform good service. Such is the municipal trump-card, and private traders must see to it that by playing it the ownership party fail to score. The key-note of the policy of private traders must be well-doing, and it has been well sounded by the president of the Gas Lighting Association. In his annual address four years ago he said—"We believe that the governing authorities of municipalities must be brought to a realizing sense of the importance of conserving vested rights, and the surest way to coin public favor is

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

to deserve it. The identity of interest idea must prevail with the public. Privately owned companies, where ability and enterprise are rewarded by added compensation to managers and just profits to owners, and where the merit system is found at its best, will doubtless hold their own for a long time to come against any demand for public ownership, but the *best safeguard which we have against the seeming trend of public opinion is our conduct toward the communities we serve, which should result from the careful study of the interests of the public from the attitude of good citizenship.*"

CHAPTER III

THE DESTRUCTION OF INDIVIDUALITY—RUSSIA AS AN OBJECT LESSON

Civilization defined as a man incessantly advancing . . . A nation's progress highest where aims of individual man allowed fullest scope . . . Stagnation and impoverishment where State intervention chokes personal initiative, as in Russia . . . The State in Russia characterized as a trading corporation first, and a government afterward . . . Ambitions of British Municipal Socialists and the Russian bureaucracy alike, namely, the creation of an omnipotent State owner and sole disposer of all sources of wealth . . . What Russian municipalities sell . . . Effect of bureaucratic domination of the individual in Russia . . . Her finances . . . Bankruptcy predicted . . . Condition of Russian agriculture . . . A drained peasantry . . . Russia's debt.

AFTER all, civilization is but a man incessantly advancing. The progress of the world in politics, in arts, in invention, in manufacture, in ideas, and in all that goes to make up our complicated existence, centers around individual man. Who have taken the steps forward? Not governments, nor states, nor municipalities, nor "committees of citizens," nor "town-meetings," but individual men, inspired with new ideas and earnestly intent on carrying them into effect. It is individual men who have harnessed rivers and waterfalls for our manufacturing, who have drawn

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

unseen elements from the atmosphere for transport and to carry our messages across the ocean, who have improved navigation, invented all useful methods, sought out and found the innumerable properties of nature, and, in fact, have been the source of all advancement from the beginning of the world to the present time. The distinction and end of a soundly constituted individual man is his labor, and of that no State has a right to rob him. Glancing over the nations of the world as at present constituted, we find that where the individual man has been allowed the widest latitude and freest play for his genius and energy, there has been the greatest progress. On the other hand, in countries where the ruling policy has been to make all men alike, to extinguish individuality, and choke all channels of invention and inspiration by Government interference, where man no longer conducts his own life, there we find stagnation and impoverishment. In short, the endeavor to manufacture a man's life for him, by the very nature of things, always has been and always will be a deadly failure, no matter by whom promoted and by what power enforced.

The tyranny of the tyrant is no worse than the tyranny of the democracy. There is no essential difference in the policy of universal expropriation initiated by Count Witte, and continued by

THE DESTRUCTION OF INDIVIDUALITY

the ministers who have followed him, and that of British local bodies under the guise of Municipal Socialism—a policy which, as State Ownership in Australia, has practically driven individual enterprise from that continent, as we shall see. In Russia, millions have been spent in building up a vast fabric of State and Municipal Ownership, and naturally patronage is becoming the strongest pillar of irresponsible rule. The State in Russia has been truthfully characterized as a trading corporation first, and an organ of Government only as a subordinate function. This is precisely what Municipal Trading is rapidly making of English cities and towns, and State Ownership bringing about in Australia. In the latter country the Government is in the hands of those whose interests as workers lie in extravagant outlays on public works, whose knowledge of finance is limited, and who have little to fear in the event of collapse—in short the Government may be described as expressing the collective wisdom of ignorance. In Russia the power molding these schemes is vested in the finance minister, who is gradually absorbing all industries and reducing the producing population to the position of managers of State departments, civil servants, and State laborers. The pretext for these operations in Russia is identically the

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

same as that urged by the English Socialists and Australian Labor Party, namely, public beneficence, or the protection of the individual against the individual. The result in Russia, as in England and Australia, is the blight of individual effort and the poverty of the private traders who pay the taxes. In Great Britain and its colonies the power molding these schemes is vested in those who expect to benefit by increased wages, shorter hours, and additional patronage. In Russia the power shaping these schemes is vested in a single minister, whose aim is to buttress in every possible way the power of the State, and who is bent on centralizing the whole wealth of the country in a single hand. In the one case, it emanates from the top down; in the other case, from the bottom up. But wherein is the difference? The results are precisely the same.

That this parallel is not an exaggeration may be easily proved by a closer examination of the aims and ambitions of the British Municipal Socialists on the one side, and those of the so-called "maker of modern Russia," Count Witte—who is responsible for the modern development of the Russian bureaucracy—on the other. We are familiar with the list of industries for which powers are constantly being applied for by various Brit-

THE DESTRUCTION OF INDIVIDUALITY

ish municipal authorities. It includes the manufacture of steam-engines, dynamos, gas and electric fittings, paving materials, cold-air storage, ice manufacture, milk supply, concert rooms, hotels, Turkish baths, and cycle tracks. Tram-car factories have been established, and even a brass-foundry to make fittings. Municipal telephones have been undertaken, and, after an inglorious existence, are now moribund. Municipal fire insurance has been established, and a universal system has been proposed. Municipal banks (a system of receiving deposits in many towns is now in vogue which does not greatly differ from actual banking), the issue of municipal bank-notes, municipal pawn-broking, municipal bakeries, municipal collieries, municipal public-houses, municipal printers, and municipal tailors have all been seriously suggested.

If these extraordinary proposals represent Fabianism, there is only one place I know of in which they may be found in full force, and that is in the Russian Empire. The carrying out of such a policy in countries like Great Britain or the United States would be nothing short of national and industrial destruction. Individual endeavor is to be forcibly robbed of the fruits of its labors, and the State and municipality is to take charge of the exploitation of all common needs

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

and ascertained processes. Having been thus deprived of that which is rightly its own, private enterprise is to be bidden to invent new processes, initiate new methods, create fresh wants and found new industries, so that, in due course of time, State or local government, with their enlarged powers, may seize or appropriate them. Here we have a plan of universal expropriation mapped out which would do credit to Count Witte. Like the British municipal trader, that statesman has invented a system by which the State or municipality, as the case may be, marches to wealth; the people or ratepayers, as the case may be, to ruin; and the minister or town clerk, as the case may be, to omnipotence or assassination. Russian policy is precisely that of the advocate of Municipal Socialism—namely, the creation of an omnipotent State owner or sole disposer of all sources of wealth; that is, a State, as one writer describes Russia, with the civil inhabitants merged in officialdom, dependent upon the Government for their daily bread, and servants of an autocracy forever.

The above program Mr. Bernard Shaw must have had in mind when he wrote in "Fabianism and the Empire" (a manifesto written to convert the electorate to socialism at the general election of 1900): "If any candidate at the election shows

THE DESTRUCTION OF INDIVIDUALITY

the slightest weakness on this subject (Municipal Trading) he should be voted against without regard to party. And the opportunity should be seized by the next Government to enlarge the powers of local bodies until they are able to force private enterprise into its proper sphere, which is not the exploitation of common needs and ascertained processes, but the sphere of invention, initiation and the creation of new needs and new industries." Russia must surely be the municipal trader's paradise, and St. Petersburg and Moscow, not Glasgow and Spring Gardens, his ideals. No more subtle means of concentrating the wealth of the people, and exterminating private industry and initiative could be hit upon than the policy established in Russia, which is all the more destructive in being practised—as it is in Great Britain—to mislead taxpayers into the belief that it is philanthropic and progressive in spirit. This motive, ingeniously strengthened by actions that bear upon the surface a specious good-will and sincerity, even wins over the sympathies of those who mistrust the Witte policy and its continuance by his successors. Before Chicago citizens became exercised about who should run their street-railways, and before London ratepayers were exasperated with their County Council for its blind attempts to establish an elaborate ferry service

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

on the Thames with little traffic to support it, in Russia everything had become municipalized. The State deserves some credit (such as it is) for being content with working the railways, mines and steel works, and selling vodka; but the local governments place no such limits on their enterprise. They sell agricultural machinery, seed, horses, cattle, sewing-machines, text-books, medicines, and magic lanterns, to say nothing of managing theaters, delivering lectures, translating foreign classical writers, and bowdlerizing the works of authors of their own country, for the benefit of the masses. One city (Tiflis) even competes with its retail butchers, and also sells sewing-machines on the instalment system to impecunious seamstresses.¹

The attempts of Russia, since the war with Japan, to raise foreign loans, reflect the internal financial condition of the country. Other countries, whether through war or other causes, which seek money to put their fiscal machinery in order, obtain all they require from within their own borders. Russia has to seek the assistance of capitalists of other nations. It is the universal system of State and municipal expropriation of property honeycombing the whole country which accounts for the inability of her own people to sup-

¹ Mr. R. E. C. Long, "Fortnightly Review," 1903.

THE DESTRUCTION OF INDIVIDUALITY

ply her with funds. Only by ruthless taxation can it be supported. Its autocracy wants much of itself, and the vast trading bureaucracy no less. Betwixt the two, the people are well drained. The false complexion of public benevolence under which the blighting process is pursued is soon rubbed off by the discovery that it only means a yet more bloated officialdom and a leaner peasantry. So that, looking below the surface, not every one is deceived. The tribulations of Tsardom daily recorded by the newspapers, the subterranean workings of the revolutionary party which periodically reach the surface in death-dealing explosions of revolt, and the spiritual influence wielded by Gorky and Tolstoy, to stem which the temporal powers of the State are helpless, reveal too clearly that the mute millions of Russia are raising their voice in their own way against the socialistic creed which will have it that no man's soul, body, purse or possessions are his own, but belong to the community—that is, to a horde of man-eating bureaucratic officials and their countless minions and parasites.

As onlookers see most of the game, it is outside Russia where the true prophet is most likely to arise. At the close of the war, one arose in Berlin—a statistician of note and a councilor of state—by name Rudolf Martin, who wrote a

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

brochure called "Die Zukunft Russlands und Japans," wherein he boldly said that the bankruptcy of Russia is one of the certainties of the near future. This is a form of courage which Germany, like its neighbor, did not appreciate, and Mr. Martin was denounced by his Government. In England Mr. Martin's views at the time were regarded in some respects as reflecting the power of observation and originality of conception which marked Bismarck in his early years; but, unlike Bismarck, he got more kicks than halfpence for his pains. Despite his Government's taboo, however, his views were greeted as showing that there are some men even in the Fatherland who understand the trend of world forces, and have the courage not to be silent. Russia's bankruptcy, he thinks, may be delayed for ten or fifteen years, but it probably will come sooner than later. Advancing reasons for his views, he points to the condition of Russian agriculture, which, at present, he states, produces per head of those engaged in it one-eleventh to one-tenth of the corresponding figure in the United States; whilst the same rich, black soil of Muscovy, acre for acre, produces only one-third of that from the inferior soil of Germany, and a fourth to one-fifth of that of England and France. Decades of industrial education, and hundreds of millions of rubles, he calculates, are

THE DESTRUCTION OF INDIVIDUALITY

necessary to ameliorate the condition of things in any substantial degree. But there is no indication that the Slav race has the needful impulse to make the effort. How can they, when, from the top of Russian society downward, they are officialized out of all individual enterprise? No one, themselves least of all, would benefit by any accession of their energies, except their pastors and masters, that is, their local authority—in its turn the limb of the bureaucracy—which enters remorselessly into their personal lives by laying a heavy hand upon the yield of their labors, saying, "This much shalt thou have, and this much the State," and the State's portion is the greater. To be sure, Municipal Socialism must be kept up by some means. It is the lack of stimulus in the Russian peasant to cultivate his land (which must plainly be attributable to a want of self-respect and of real patriotism, however much he may show a sentimental adoration of the reigning dynasty) wherein lies the hopelessness of Russian agriculture. He would only be working for the support of a vast trading bureaucracy, which wants all he can give them for its corrupt officials to prosper upon. Those who think that, with such a widespread wet blanket chilling all personal initiative in Russia, a new paper Constitution, or a Duma, will do anything to effect the

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

regeneration of that country, are blindly ignoring the lessons of history. Russia, in her present plight, affords a shining example of what may befall a country which pursues State and Municipal Trading on extensive and uncompromising lines. The war, and the Russian idea of government, are contributory causes; but it is excessive taxation, for whatever purpose, which constitutes the main one. Russia in 1905 had the second largest debt of any country in the world, namely, \$4,125,000,000, of which she owed over \$2,500,000,000 to foreign countries, which makes her the greatest international debtor of all times, in contradistinction to other nations, who borrow of their own people. Her foreign debt also is bound to grow. The average favorable balance of her foreign trade during the past ten years has been \$95,000,000 a year; while for interest, etc., she has to pay \$185,000,000 a year. By the issue of fresh loans, so far, the difference between these two amounts has been met; but the annual deficit in the balance of trade will expand with the growth of the foreign debt until it reaches \$150,000,000 per annum. That stage reached, on the calculation of Mr. Martin, Russia will be unable to make any fresh loans, which means bankruptcy.

The Paris "Temps" has stated that the present deficit has already reached the colossal sum

THE DESTRUCTION OF INDIVIDUALITY

of 155,000,000 roubles (approximately \$81,950,000), and if this be true, and Mr. Martin is right, then Russia is even now insolvent. In contradiction of this report come some "official figures," published at St. Petersburg, which put the present deficit at 60,000,000 roubles (say \$31,720,000); but whilst making every allowance for their source, there is more reason to believe that the real deficit more nearly approaches the larger than the smaller figure.

Hitherto Russia has accomplished much by resorting to the common device of State and municipal managements—making a shop-window show of her financial status. But the impressive gold reserve she has flaunted before the eyes of the world is all borrowed money; still, that treasured hoard has formed the unlimited letter of credit by which she has drawn on the leading countries. With its due disappearance will depart Russia's power to raise further money. Mr. Martin counts it the patriotic duty of every one familiar with the facts to utter a warning against the engulfing of further millions into the abyss of mismanaged Muscovy.

Much of this discredit a baneful system of State and Municipal Trading has brought upon a great country. Under the system devised by Count Witte, the local governments are said to act as "the financial minister's jackals," eliminat-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

ing the private trader and creating vast organizations which the State, in the course of its continuous warfare against free local government, expropriates. The policy is to shackle every one's initiative but that of the finance minister. As the local governments are completely under his thumb, their enterprise is merely State trading in another form, which has the cardinal advantage that it hampers individual enterprise and passes thousands of free individuals under the yoke of administrative tutelage. And the solemn pretext for this destruction of private enterprise is identically the same as Mr. Shaw's "public beneficence" nostrum. Indeed, the Russian policy should warm the heart of the strenuous American municipal trader, for it is destined to end in the absorption of all industries, and in the reduction of the producing population to the enslaved condition of State and municipal officials of various grades.

CHAPTER IV

THE PUBLIC WORKS POLICY OF AUSTRALASIA

Growth of State servants . . . Political standard . . . Beginnings of public works policy . . . Programs of the Australian Labor Party . . . State acquisition of all prosperous industries the ultimate aim . . . The anti-socialistic party . . . Effect of the public works policy on the Australian working-man . . . State pensions the completion of a vicious circle . . . Australian prosperity due to natural not to artificial causes . . . Australasian public debts collectively compared with those of United Kingdom and United States, and individually with single American states of like population . . . Public works policy of New South Wales . . . The State as a large and regular employer of labor . . . Consequent large indebtedness . . . The budget "surplus" for 1906 analyzed . . . Criticisms of the "Sydney Bulletin" . . . Recent financial history of Western Australia surveyed . . . Failure of attempt to blend democracy and bureaucracy in Australia . . . Its development virtually at a standstill through the political power of the Labor Party.

THE present condition of Russia, with its dynasty and bureaucracy alike in danger of being wrecked sooner or later by the revolutionary party, hardly warrants our looking to that country for the realization of such a state of things. She has gone so far, but she cannot go much further. Revolution bars the way. We must turn to another country (Australia) where no such overwhelming obstacle is present. There State and municipal aggrandizement is proceeding at an

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

equally rapid pace, and likely to reach a stage, in course of time, which promises the fulfilment of the worst predictions of economists if the socialistic party in the pending federal elections (which probably will have been decided by the time this work is in print) gain the day.

Already, we are told, the State servants constitute almost a clear majority of the names on the electors' rolls; the State, indeed, is on the way to becoming the sole employer of labor in the community. And who are they, it is asked, who work this juggernaut of an engine, who run this overgrown business of State? They are, we are informed, "not seldom men, who, in private life, would hardly be trusted to run an apple-stall." It is therefore not to be wondered at that political morality is steadily degenerating, that politicians as a class compare unfavorably with those of most European countries, that corruption is said to be increasing, and that the average member of the Australian Parliament is only concerned about engineering the appropriation of public money for railways, waterworks and other undertakings to furnish his own constituency with profitable employment.

The public works policy of Australia began with the partial ownership of land and a complete grip of land-transport. If it had stopped at that, all

THE PUBLIC WORKS POLICY OF AUSTRALASIA

would probably be well, as Government land is not unknown in other countries, and railways have become partially State-owned in a republican country like France, and in a bureaucratic country like Germany. But Australian socialism, having driven a preliminary wedge in by the capture of the lines, has since then gone far. Here, for instance, are some of the undertakings which chiefly account for the public debt of South Australia: Railways, tramways, post-office, telegraphs, waterworks, sewers, jetties and light-houses, land repurchase and homestead blocks, and harbors. These works are representative of the public works policy of the other states. One would think that the socialistic program having been thus far carried out, the time had come for a prudent pause in order to see the economic outcome of experiments never carried out before, and to determine the expediency of their continuance or otherwise. But the Labor Party of the Commonwealth does not contemplate marking time, unless an anti-socialistic reaction, by no means unlikely, compels it to do so. To-day, according to reliable authority, its demands for the suppression of individuality are blatant and uncompromising.

The Queensland Labor Party has a program whose principal object is the "collective owner-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

ship of the means of production, distribution and exchange, to be obtained through the extension of the industrial and economic functions of the State and local governing bodies"; whilst in addition to State railways and water-works, they desire "State fire and life insurance, State breweries, distilleries and taverns, and the importation, manufacture and distribution of intoxicants to be entirely undertaken by a Government department." The Victorian Labor Party apparently is less aggressive, as it is certainly less definite in its program, which expresses the party's object as "the gradual nationalization by the means of production, distribution and exchange." Labor in New South Wales would have "the securing to all producers of the full results of their industry, by the collective ownership of monopolies, and the extension of the industrial and economic functions of the State and municipality."

In the framing of the two latter programs, there are symptoms of no little cogitation and verbal jugglery. The intention appears to be to spread the socialistic net as wide as possible, so as to propitiate all shades of collectivist opinion—from the extreme irreconcilables to the moderates. Loath to alienate a numerous class (men of limited means) who might be won over to "a policy of

THE PUBLIC WORKS POLICY OF AUSTRALASIA

'divide' if their present share of the world's goods did not amount to more than they could count upon in the event of a socialistic equalization,"¹ some sections of the Australian Labor Party seem to have determined on a line of least resistance in order to counteract the natural impression that their drastic aims meant the destruction of financial and commercial confidence in their country. The nationalization of all industries, however, remains their main plank. But it is not advanced in its entirety; as yet it is far too big a pill for the general electorate to assimilate. The federal elections, which will have been fought on the single issue of whether socialism is or is not to be the paramount factor in Australian politics, necessitated some agreement between the labor parties of the various states as to what they want. A common denomination was apparently arrived at by planing down the main plank to the nationalization only of those industries which were of the nature of semi-monopolies. This clearly is no unattractive bait to the men of limited means and other waverers, if they could be buoyed up with the assurance that, far from their interests being in jeopardy by the change, they would be strengthened. The outcome of this modification of socialistic ambitions is that the electorate were asked

¹ London "Sunday Times," Oct. 22, 1905.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

to approve of an amendment of the Constitution enabling the Federal Government to acquire and carry on all industries of the nature of monopolies. From what has already been said, it is not surprising to learn that "this limitation is merely a pretense, and that all prosperous industries are aimed at, regardless of their character, as may be seen in the selection of the industries which are avowedly to be dealt with first. In the front rank are placed the sugar and tobacco industries and the Australian shipping trade, while in the second come banking and assurance. None of these, of course, has a monopoly character such as necessarily appertains to railways, tramways, gas-works, waterworks, etc., which rest upon special legislation. Even, therefore, if the circumstance had not been made quite clear by the teaching of the Watsonites (the Labor Party) in their press and in their addresses, the character of the industries immediately threatened indicates that not monopolies, but all prosperous industries are the plums which the socialists consider ripe for their gathering." ¹

The hope of Australia lies in its Anti-Socialist Party, whose platform includes "opposition to unjustifiable Government interference with

¹"A Fair Fight with Socialism," London "Daily Mail," May 21, 1906.

THE PUBLIC WORKS POLICY OF AUSTRALASIA

private enterprise; resistance to the nationalization of industries and enterprises; and opposition to the acquisition by the Government of any industrial monopoly, on the ground that a private monopoly may be broken up by competition, but that, on the other hand, a government monopoly may be supported by legislation." The leader of the Anti-Socialist Party, Mr. G. H. Reid, appears to be reconciled to the present State ownership of general utilities like the railways and postal services, but he draws his own line of demarcation between them and other schemes. The control of the general utilities already in the hands of the Australian State, he has submitted, enable the Government to widen the paths of private enterprise (the conclusion is arguable); whilst the socialists, by bringing in other schemes not general utilities, seek to destroy private enterprise. But there is no doubt he is right when he says that those "who would suffer most by the mistakes of socialism would be the working classes, who had no margin to make mistakes upon, and who required every penny they received for the ordinary necessities of life."¹

It is apparent, therefore, that the Australian working-man, for the most part, is living in a fool's paradise. If the State or city takes away one

¹ "The Australasian," May 26, 1906.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

after another the opportunities for profitable employment of private capital and brains, the logical result is that other occupations become overcrowded, the struggle for existence gets harder, and an increasing number of persons must come upon the State or city for support. It is to be gathered that in New Zealand every second person over sixty-five years of age has a State pension; in Victoria (population 1,210,305) about every third person above that age is fed by the State. In 1904-5 this state paid away in pensions the sum of £327,634 (\$1,638,170). In New South Wales (population 1,461,543), 22,000 persons are pensioned at an annual cost of £508,000 (\$2,540,000), the distribution of which costs another £20,000 (\$100,000). The latest proposal, recommended by a commission (which urges immediate action), is that a pension of 10s. per week, applicable to all the Australian states, should be paid to all reputable persons over 65, to be granted as a right, not as a charity. This is estimated to cost the country no less than £1,500,000 (\$7,500,000) a year. On the surface this looks like a happy state of things in store for the Australian working-man. But what of the classes above him, from whom taxation is wrung in order that public works on a large scale should be carried on, mainly for the purpose of affording employment for a

THE PUBLIC WORKS POLICY OF AUSTRALASIA

privileged class? What of the working-man with a mind of his own, who scorns to affiliate and merge his career in an order of things which, whatever else it might do, acts as a blight on individuality and character, and may ultimately breed a community of drones, sybarites, idlers and sycophants who will cluster round the ship of State like barnacles? Well, he is kept poor all his life by the increment of taxation levied on him to support his less courageous fellow-creatures; he is, in short, prevented from "laying up treasures for himself" by the overwhelming impediment of the State, which denies him the right to do so. On this ground, the institution of universal pensions is only giving to a man in his old age what he has been withheld from obtaining for himself during his active life. But it hardly needs saying that the average man, when past his climacteric, would prefer to live on his own means rather than submit to the ignominy of having to come on the State as a pauper. No other fate, however, appears to be in store for him. Pensions, whilst inevitable and just in such circumstances, are merely the completion of a vicious cycle.

At present, according to the Federal Budget, and the returns of the various states, Australia is enjoying a period of prosperity that has not

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

been her fortune for some years past. If, despite the presence of socialistic elements which clog her progress as a nation, she still can show commercial activity, what, it may be asked, would her development be were she able to throw off her fetters and give the fertility of her soil, and the enterprise of her people, the fullest stimulus and freedom? The diplomatic optimism of the federal treasurer when revealing the good things contained in his Budget was to be expected, but to attribute the existence of an agreeable surplus to the success of the public works policy is to credit an artificial condition of things with what is really due to natural causes. There has been no drought. Australian trade is booming in spite of, not because of, socialistic government. Her history tells us only too well that too much cannot be made of her present trade activity; the next two or three years may witness as big a falling off, with consequent large deficits in the various states, as has been her experience in the past. It is not possible to expect anything more than a spasmodic and short-lived prosperity in any State which is overloaded with debt, on account of extravagant public works, and keeps on adding to its heavy involvements. Nor will the vaunted "surpluses" in the State accounts which point to this prosperity bear scrutiny, as will presently

THE PUBLIC WORKS POLICY OF AUSTRALASIA

be shown. Here is a comparison of the national debts in 1904-05 of the United States and the United Kingdom, with the public debt of the Commonwealth and that of New Zealand, and the two last together:

Country	Population	Debt	Per Capita
United Kingdom..	43,217,687	\$3,983,682,455	\$ 91.68
United States....	76,304,000	989,866,772	11.91
Australian Commonwealth	3,988,663	1,151,172,385	288.60
New Zealand	857,539	299,560,000	348.10
Australasia	4,846,202	1,450,732,385	309.66

In 1870 the public debt of Australasia was only \$150,000,000; by 1902 it had jumped to \$1,345,000,000; in 1905 it was as above shown; whilst the Commonwealth's debt only in 1906, according to the federal treasurer (Sir John Forrest) was \$1,185,000,000. Taking the figures in the above table, it will be seen that the Commonwealth, with a population an eleventh part of that of the United Kingdom, has a debt per head more than threefold that of the latter country; with a population nearly a twentieth that of the United States, its debt per head exceeds the net American debt twenty-four times over; whilst New Zealand, with a population a fiftieth of that of the United Kingdom and nearly a ninetieth of that of the United States, has a debt per head which almost quad-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

ruples the British debt per head, and is twenty-nine times more than the net American debt per head. More remarkable is the comparison between Australasia (the Commonwealth and New Zealand) with four principal American states :

State	Population	Debt	Per Capita
Australasia	4,846,202	\$1,450,732,385	\$309.66
New York State ..	7,588,259	7,498,239	0.99
Pennsylvania	6,510,915	374,625	0.06
Ohio	4,254,589	4,685,016	1.10
Illinois	5,020,590	2,155,122	0.43

This table presents extraordinary features. We find New York State, with a population which by now must be approaching double that of Australasia, confining the state liability of each of its inhabitants to a trifling sum of \$0.99, whilst the people of Australasia, as a consequence of socialistic legislation, have each become involved to the tune of \$309.66. Pennsylvania's limitation of its state debt to \$0.06 per capita, by the accumulation of sinking fund assets, stands out in still stronger relief in contrast with the Australasian debt; whilst Ohio and Illinois (both of whose populations approximate fairly closely with that of Australasia) manage to go on and prosper with a state debt which compares almost as favorably.

THE PUBLIC WORKS POLICY OF AUSTRALASIA

If we take the individual debts of each of the six Australian states, and also of New Zealand, and compare the figures with the indebtedness of certain American states whose populations more or less approximate with theirs, no less striking contrasts appear:

State	Population	Debt	Per Capita
New South Wales ..	1,461,533	\$411,609,990	\$281.62
Kansas	1,470,495	632,000	.43
Victoria	1,210,304	257,599,810	210.27
Maryland	1,217,174	4,942,394	4.06
Queensland	521,655	206,322,335	395.60
Washington	550,277	573,140	2.31
South Australia ...	372,682	143,802,725	385.79
Vermont	345,885	362,946	1.05
Western Australia..	242,889	83,213,865	342.60
Utah	289,943	450,000	3.36
Tasmania	180,200	48,623,660	268.81
Delaware	187,983	762,092	4.05
New Zealand	857,539	299,732,000	348.10
Connecticut	940,852	1,677,964	1.78

This table hardly needs comment. The reckless establishment of public works in the Australian states, made permissive by an elastic Constitution, and the constitutional prohibition of a similar

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

policy in the American states, is too conspicuously reflected in the high debt of the former, and the remarkably low debt of the latter.

New South Wales, first and foremost in the amount of its indebtedness, compels attention. This state, like others, has for years been beset with the problem of the unemployed. By instituting vast public works expressly for their benefit, the state adopted a clumsy expedient in an endeavor to correct a condition of things for which it was itself directly responsible. Continued legislative interference with the development of private enterprise naturally results in restricting openings for the secure and profitable investment of capital and in the contraction of the ordinary channels of employment. As the State prevented private persons from extending their business and from thus affording work for the unemployed, a bounden duty was forced on it of doing itself what it would not have others do. The ordinary channels of work being contracted, extraordinary channels must be opened. So the Public Works Department of New South Wales, between 1899 and 1902, spent the sum of £7,211,089 (\$36,055,445), of which five millions sterling (\$25,000,000) went in wages, representing fully a million, at least, wasted by bad management, possible only under the system of day labor favored by the state min-

THE PUBLIC WORKS POLICY OF AUSTRALASIA

ister of works.¹ This had the effect of tempting men from private firms to become State employes, thus further crippling individual enterprise by depriving it of labor. But many of the undertakings were designedly "relief works" for the unemployed, and these revealed another seamy side of the State socialism of which they are a concrete expression. Mr. W. Pember Reeves, whilst an advocate of the system, puts his finger on a fatal defect of it when he refers ² to "the disheartening side of the business of aiding the unemployed," and to the method of "making the work go round. . . . Some of the men cannot work, and others will not . . . others, again, go to work late, work easily, and knock off early." He expresses his conviction that paying time wages to inferior men on relief works or public works never has answered and is never likely to answer. "If the wages are very low," he remarks, "the result is cruelty; if they are normal, money is wasted."

To a large extent, also, is money similarly wasted when it is spent on projects not avowedly "relief works" and undertaken by the Australian states with the object of becoming large and regular employers of manual labor. Such undertak-

¹ Sydney correspondence of the "London Globe," Feb. 16, 1903.

² "State Experiments in Australia and New Zealand."

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

ings are entered upon merely to keep myriads of hands employed at any cost; they yield no profit in most cases; they create a heavy debt in all cases; and much of the revenue to be extracted from them is required to meet interest on the loans raised. Mr. Pember Reeves quotes a speech made in 1901 by Mr. O'Sullivan, then minister of public works for New South Wales, in which the latter summed up a year's work of his department. It may be produced here to show the complacency and spirit of vainglory with which Australian statesmen regard their rash exploits with public money:

His department was the largest industrial organization in the southern world, and, indeed, there were very few outside Europe or America to compare with it. Between 19,000 and 20,000 men were employed, and he asked them to judge of its usefulness by the amount of work carried out. During the last eighteen months the department had constructed eleven lines of railway, seventeen lines of tramway, had carried out 102 works with connection with harbors and rivers, eighty-eight sewage matters, twenty-two country water supplies, twenty-two schemes of water conservation, had erected sixty public buildings, 103 bridges, had put down twenty-four artesian bores, and forty-seven tanks and dams, carrying out in all 499 important undertakings.

Mr. Reeves comments that Mr. O'Sullivan might have added that in three years (1898-1901) the department had spent nearly seven millions and a half of revenue and loan money.

EFFECT OF PUBLIC WORKS POLICY OF AUSTRALASIA

It might also be added that at June 30, 1905, fully 75 per cent. of the amount of the public debt (\$411,609,990) had been spent on the construction of railways, tramways, telegraphs, water supply, and sewerage undertakings.¹ The whole debt is stated to bear a mean rate of interest of 3.57 per cent., and the net return on these services for the year 1904 - 5 is credited with yielding 3.34 per cent. of the cost of construction, or 2.49 per cent. of the existing public debt, exclusive of treasury bills in aid of deficiency of revenue. According to this statement, the public works not only do not yield a sufficient return to meet the interest on the whole public debt, but do not earn enough to pay the interest on the loans raised in respect of them.

It must be admitted that a surplus of 3.34 per cent., after expenditure has been deducted from gross revenue, is a fair showing, and could almost meet or even more than meet the whole interest incurred on the cost of construction if the State had to pay less than 3.57 per cent. on the latter. But it all depends on how the surplus is arrived at. Turning to the finances of New South Wales for the present year (1906), a surplus, "as the politicians put it,"² of £896,124 (\$4,480,620) is announced. The journal named, in an arti-

¹ "The Statesman's Year Book," 1906.

² "Sydney Bulletin," Aug. 30, 1906.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

cle headed "Works Funds, Surpluses and Other Swindles," searchingly examines the items set out as revenue, and ascertains that a number of them are nothing more or less than the liquidation of State assets, such as sales of land, property and timber, which should not enter into revenue at all, but be credited to capital or loan account. The surplus is further swelled by debiting to loans or capital account a considerable amount of expenditure really made on revenue account. The proceeds of land sales, misapplied to revenue, is put at about £900,000 (\$4,500,000) a year, a sum which, were it applied to reduction of the public works debt, would convert the surplus obtained by its inclusion in the revenue account into a big deficit. But as, we are told, the amount of borrowed money spent in the financial year 1905 - 6 was £1,282,995 (\$6,422,975), the total debt would not, with that addition to it, be relieved by the credit of the proceeds of land sales; the effect of such a credit would not even be a decrease in the increase of the debt, when the latter is also loaded with debits which should be charged to revenue. Hence a proper observance of accounting principles fails to be helpful to the state treasurer anxious to show that the net return on public works constitutes nearly the whole interest incurred on loans raised for construction.

THE PUBLIC WORKS POLICY OF AUSTRALASIA

The surplus vanishes; the relief of the growing public debt is not sufficient to reduce it. The "Sydney Bulletin" thus assails Mr. Carruthers, the New South Wales treasurer, for employing such methods:

To the bad tricks he took over from his predecessors he has added some of his own. He knows the virtues of a surplus for advertising purposes; and there are few things easier than to "fake" a surplus. All that has to be done is to convert enough assets into cash and use it as revenue, and on the other side charge enough expenditure to capital account. The rottenest business in Sydney could produce a good profit and loss balance in that way. The trouble in a private concern would be that the fraud would have to end in a few years when convertible assets ran out and new capital refused to come in; but with a new country to play with, the fraud may last a century. Yet there is an end to even the biggest estate, and there is a limit to tax-bearing capacity of even the richest people.

By the adoption of the same accounting practises a surplus in the coming year is apparently looked for. The journal I have quoted winds up a trenchant criticism by the pronouncement that it will be

a purely comic-opera surplus; but, unfortunately, it will have this effect—it will make borrowing easier; for the vast crowd, both at home and in Europe, who won't take the trouble to understand the fake, will stare open-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

mouthed at an annual surplus. And those at home will be more willing to go in for another loan-drunk on the strength of their "prosperity," and those abroad will be more ready to accommodate them.

To turn from the State to the municipality in New South Wales, and glance at the manner in which the finances of the suburbs are handled only strengthens the belief in the unfitness of the greater or lesser authority to conduct public works. Their financial exploits on their respective planes are well matched. In 1904 the expenditure of the city of Sydney was \$1,000,000 over and above its revenues; its suburbs and the boroughs and districts beyond also spent more than they received.¹ Municipal loans in that year stood at nearly \$15,000,000. The Sydney Bulletin,² having severely scrutinized the State accounts, has the following free remarks to make of the municipalities:

The N. S. Wales alderman has just as little idea of getting his town hall out of pawn as J. Carruthers has of getting his State out; and almost the greatest sinners of all are the suburban mayors and aldermen, who should n't exist at all, and who should n't be possessed of any town halls to pawn. These suburbs owe £764,819, besides overdrafts, and, ruling out Marrickville and Ryde, all that the whole thirty-eight of them put up last

¹ "The Statesman's Year Book," 1906.

² Sept. 7, 1906.

THE PUBLIC WORKS POLICY OF AUSTRALASIA

year in the way of sinking fund was £397. Ryde and Marrickville put up £1,400 between them. This precious crowd, nevertheless, paid £34,041 in interest. Here and there a suburban council paid off an odd hundred or two, mostly because it was squeezed into it, or because a bailiff arrived and threatened to stay; but, as a rule, when the councils paid £1 they borrowed £2.10s., so the situation got worse instead of better. The Sydney suburban mayor's and alderman's idea of honest and decent finance can best be reckoned by the fact that, though thirty-nine of the suburban municipalities are in pawn (the fortieth is in pawn, but only on an overdraft) no more than four of the whole shiftless, drifting crowd have sinking-funds for the systematic repayment of their debts.

The recent financial history of Western Australia is thus surveyed by the same journal:¹

The State has had a royal time for about sixteen years, and that time shows signs of not lasting forever. In 1891 Westralia owed only £30 per head of a very small population; now it owes £67 per head of a much larger one. There have been some years when the amount borrowed equaled the amount raised by all forms of taxation. There were one or two gorgeous years when the amount borrowed, if it had been divided equally among the population, would have enabled everybody to live in a humble but honest fashion without doing any work at all. In a handful of years Westralia exhausted most of its borrowing powers, and it has now to go very slow in the matter of loans. The railways in 1896, at the summit of the boom, were

¹ Sept. 7, 1906.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

alleged to yield $11\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. profit—largely through charging repairs to loans; this was down to $4\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. by 1899 and is now only about $3\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. Westralia learned so thoroughly how to have a good time that in 1898 it had a revenue of nearly £17 per inhabitant and spent nearly £20. Other States could live on a revenue of £6 or £8 per head, and even scratch out a surplus; Westralia had got into such an imperial frame of mind that it spent a revenue of £17 and had over £500,000 deficit on top thereof. Of course this incredible revenue could n't last; the gold is fading, the loans are fading, the days of riotous eating and hilarious drinking, and the times when nobody's accounts were audited and nearly everybody helped himself, are passing away."

It is not possible to read these extracts from responsible statesmen and newspapers without realizing that the dead-lock of debt now holding down Australia is due to a deep-seated demoralization of public life. Financial chaos has been more or less rife for the past twenty years; it arose from the moment the initiation of a ruinous public-works' policy was made, and will continue while (to echo the words of Mr. G. H. Reid, leader of the Opposition in the New South Wales Parliament) "the seat of a man in Parliament depended upon how much money he could abstract from the public treasury for carrying out works in his electorate in the most reckless and improvident fashion."¹

¹"Sydney Morning Herald," April 4, 1904.

THE PUBLIC WORKS POLICY OF AUSTRALASIA

Australia at the beginning did great things by the pursuit of a policy of freedom, promoting—as in the mother country, before municipalism developed—unhampered scope for individual energy. It is the more remarkable, therefore, that its people should have allowed the firm establishment of socialistic principles, which predicate a mistrust of an individual's power to manage his own affairs. No program such as has been outlined could otherwise find support or adoption. Consciously or unconsciously, a people which upholds the State as a fetish has no belief in itself as a community of persons. After becoming a great colony, founded on individual liberty, Australia has transferred its allegiance to an impersonal abstraction—the State—obsessed by the idea that the State can better continue and finish what the individual began. Democracy and bureaucracy are as wide asunder as the poles; yet Australia has tried to blend them.

How has this paradoxical pursuit of a policy of extreme democracy, side by side with an extreme disbelief in the wisdom of the individual, justified itself in the vicissitudes of the colony? It lacks population; the birth-rate is shrinking; there is a restraint on immigration. Here we have a large slice of the planet's surface, only a little less in area than the United States, within whose

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

boundaries whole kingdoms could be packed, whose natural wealth and climatic conditions are unsurpassed, which could easily support a population of 100,000,000 souls, yet so little used and so nearly vacant, withal so rich and tempting, that, after 120 years of colonization, its population is no more than that of the London suburbs.

The domination of the Labor Party is clearly responsible for the stopping of the clock of progress in Australia. Socialism has created a national selfishness and exclusiveness which may be likened to the once obstinate insularity of China. Like China, Australia fears the foreigner, whether he be of its own or any other color. The pursuit of the narrow ideal of a socialistic community, protected by a legislative wall, wherein the individual is extinct, and the State all-in-all, is hardly favorable to the realization of Tennyson's dream of the "Parliament of Man, the Federation of the World," toward which, it is charitable to believe, the nations of the earth would slowly move as the centuries pass if, in their progress toward that goal, such social diseases as at present afflict Australia and are incipient in other countries could be exterminated.

CHAPTER V

THE REFLECTIONS OF OTHER MINDS

John Boyd Thatcher, when Mayor of Albany . . . Herbert Spencer . . . John Stuart Mill . . . Sir Francis Bacon . . . Hon. Charles N. Lawrence (deputy chairman, London & North Western Railway) . . . Aristotle and Mill on the consequences of a State or Municipal Government minding everybody's business . . . The Right Hon. A. J. Balfour, late Premier of Great Britain.

THE condition of Russia and Australia proves the folly of acting upon the principle of "no finality to municipal enterprise." England will have more difficulty in finding the safe road than the United States—that is, if America can only hold municipal ambition down to the non-profit-producing undertakings. Mr. John Boyd Thatcher, when mayor of Albany, once said, when speaking on this subject: "If the city may do those things for the individual which he cannot do for himself, may it do for him those things which he finds it inconvenient to do for himself? If it may care for his safety and health, may it also care for his morals and his comforts? If it may build him an academy to educate a sound mind, may it build him a

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

gymnasium to develop a sound body? If it build him a gymnasium to train his muscles, may it erect an arena to test his prowess? If it publish police rules and regulations for his conduct, may it establish an ethical college to teach him the foundation of obligation? If it may teach him ethics, may it teach him religion? And may all these things be done at the public expense? Here our vessel breaks from its moorings and drifts toward the beautiful but dangerous coast of paternal government." These words are quoted because they summarize the arguments with which we are met every day. Those who believe in and want paternal government and socialism frankly tell us that they favor the whole socialistic program—that a city should conduct all functions, from the worship of the Almighty down to the manufacture of tooth-brushes. Those who do not believe in socialism and yet persist in enlarging the sphere of municipal trading should realize that, by the destruction of individual effort, they are rapidly undermining the very foundations of their country's strength and greatness.

The State's function is to give every man an opportunity to do business under a stable government. The question will be asked: "Is it safe to trust municipalities to do all these things at the public expense?" In spite of the cry, "No

THE REFLECTIONS OF OTHER MINDS

finality to municipal enterprise," there will be finality when, as Mr. Thatcher suggests, the vessel of Municipal Trading "breaks from its mooring and drifts toward the alluring but dangerous coast of paternal government."

Russia and Australia seem to have hesitatingly drifted to that extreme. Are the United States and the United Kingdom prepared steadily to drift in the same direction? Are we even prepared for the German system of centralization? Even if it is possible to show that the experience of many cities proves that Municipal Ownership and management of common utilities may be successful and of immediate advantage to the public under some conditions, does that close the case in favor of Municipal Trading? Far from it. Is not this advantage reaped at the expense of the future? Do not the economic undertakings of governments only emphasize the failure of governments to govern? Herbert Spencer has told us that every additional State interference strengthens the tacit assumption that it is the duty of the State to deal with all evils and secure all benefits. I have shown that in Russia the increasing power of a growing administrative organization is accompanied by a decreasing power of the rest of society to resist its further growth and control. It was said of Count Witte, when finance

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

minister, that he loved industry, but he loved patronage still more, and, if two officials could do the work of one, so much the better. The infinitely elastic revenue would provide for them, and the more officialdom means more government and less people—which illustrates precisely the general principles laid down by Spencer when he says:

The people at large, led to look on benefits received through public agencies as gratis benefits, have their hopes continually excited by the prospects of more. A spreading education, furthering the diffusion of pleasing errors rather than of stern truths, renders such hopes both stronger and more general. Worse still, such hopes are ministered to by candidates for public favor by countenancing them.

Mr. Shaw strenuously advocated such errors, it might be said, when he submitted: "And if the English citizen chooses to supply himself with electric, pneumatic, or hydraulic power, light railways or tramways, stores for municipal paving or forage for municipal horses, cottages and block dwellings, light and heat, with fittings and stores, and indeed any commodity whatsoever, at cost price, with capital costing only three or four per cent. on the joint credit of himself and his fellow ratepayers, he must not be forbidden." This is exactly the same argument that was used by Count Witte in relation to the Russian citizen, realizing

THE REFLECTIONS OF OTHER MINDS

that this municipal enterprise was destined to play admirably into his hands.

The limits of the province of government have been clearly defined by John Stuart Mill in his "Principles of Political Economy," and were they observed by present-day governments, the evils which follow in the train of the policy followed by Count Witte, and approved by Mr. Bernard Shaw, would not exist. "The true reasons," says Mill, "in favor of leaving to voluntary associations all such things as they are competent to perform, would exist in equal strength if it were certain that the work itself would be as well if not better done by public officers." These reasons he thus states: "The mischief of overburdening the chief functionaries of government with demands on their attention and diverting them from duties, which they alone can discharge, to objects which can be sufficiently well attained without them; the danger of unnecessarily swelling the direct power and indirect influence of government, and multiplying occasions of collision between its agents and private citizens; and the inexpediency of concentrating in a dominant bureaucracy all the skill and experience in the management of large interests, and all the power of organized action, existing in the community—a practice which keeps the citizens in a relation to the gov-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

ernment like that of children to their guardians, and is a main cause for the inferior capacity for political life which has hitherto characterized the over-governed countries of the Continent, whether with or without the form of representative government."

Mill concedes, however, as we all do, that voluntary associations should not perform their work entirely uncontrolled by the government. "The community needs some other security for the fit performance of the service than the interest of the managers; and it is the part of government either to subject the business to reasonable conditions for the general advantage, or to retain such power over it that the profits of the monopoly may at least be obtained for the public." He also holds that in the event of a State becoming the proprietor of canals or railways, they will almost always be better worked by a company renting the railway or canal for a limited period from the State.

Long before Mill, another great thinker—Bacon—said: "Of ambitions, it is less harmful the ambition to prevail in great things than to appear in everything, for that breeds confusion and mars business"—a truism which, it has been suggested, should be inscribed over the entrance to the new county hall of the London County Council, and,

THE REFLECTIONS OF OTHER MINDS

with equal propriety, might appear outside the town hall of every municipality in the United Kingdom as pointing the way to true local government.

If Bacon's sage advice is to be ignored, we may ask, with the Hon. Charles N. Lawrence, speaking at a meeting of the Imperial Industries Club held in London:¹ "On what altar is this hecatomb of the business community to be sacrificed, unto what end is this revolution to be effected? Private enterprise, it would seem, is to perish in order that the dreams of Karl Marx and Lassalle and Henry George may be realized, in order that the means of production and distribution and transit and what-not may become communistic property. These dreams are older than Karl Marx; these dreams were dreamed, and these fallacies confuted, long before the advent of the Christian era. In Plato's "Republic" is a sketch of a socialistic State carried out with such ruthless logic that even the entire population of marriageable females was to be merged in the joint-stock assets of the commonwealth. Sparta was organized on a more or less collective basis, somewhat imperfect, it is true, in that a helot class had to be kept to do the work, and short-lived largely in consequence of this defect of its qualities. The likeness between

¹ "Railway News," Nov. 18, 1905.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

those days and the present is not wanting. England also has a helot class, though they live in Park Lane; she also has a Lyncurgus,¹ though he hails from Battersea, and Mr. Bernard Shaw's "Superman" seems cast for the rôle of a latter-day Plato. But if the fallacies are old, so also is their confutation. Let me quote a short extract from the well-known passage in Aristotle's "Politics," in which, with the incisive common-sense of his wisdom, he criticizes Plato's socialistic proposals. It has a direct bearing on the question of municipal ownership. He points out that what is everybody's business is nobody's business, and says, "A maximum number of owners involves a minimum of care for the joint property. People pay most attention to their private concerns; for those which they have to share with others they care less, or, at any rate, only to the extent to which each has a personal interest therein; for, apart from all other considerations, they are apt to neglect such business, on the supposition that some one else is attending to it, just as in domestic service the more servants you have the less efficiently the work is generally done."

Reverting to Mill, such a state of things has also drawn him, in his well-known work "On Lib-

¹ The reference is to Mr. John Burns, president of the Local Government Board.

THE REFLECTIONS OF OTHER MINDS

erty," to speak of the consequences of a State or of a municipal government minding everybody's business. His observations cannot be too often quoted. "Every function," he says, "superadded to those already exercised by the government, causes its influence over hopes and fears to be more widely diffused, and converts, more and more, the active and ambitious part of the public into hangers-on of the government. If the employees of all these different enterprises were appointed and paid by the government, and looked to the government for every rise in life, not all the freedom of the press, and popular constitution of the legislature, would make this or any other country free, otherwise than in name."

"To be admitted into the ranks of this bureaucracy," he continues, "and, when admitted, to rise therein, would be the sole objects of ambition. Under this régime, not only is the outside public ill-qualified, for want of practical experience, to criticize or check the mode of operation of the bureaucracy, but even if the accidents of despotic or the natural working of popular institutions occasionally raise to the summit a ruler, or rulers, of reforming inclinations, no reform can be effected which is contrary to the interests of the bureaucracy. Such is the melancholy condition of the Russian Empire, as shown in the accounts of those

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

who have had sufficient opportunity of observation. The Czar himself is powerless against the bureaucratic body."

Finally, let me quote a philosopher and statesman who is known to us all, and who, by his distinguished career, is more qualified than most to obtain a clear perspective of the course whither modern municipalism is tending. I refer to Mr. Balfour. When prime minister of England in 1903, he advocated, and Parliament subsequently ordered, the appointment of the second select committee to inquire into Municipal Trading to which I have more than once had occasion to refer. "I should like," he said in the House of Commons in the course of the debate arising therefrom, "each individual member of the House to ask himself this question, among others: Can we view with absolute serenity an indefinite increase in the position of the municipality as an employer of labor among its own constituents? I do not feel absolutely sure of that. I know something about the phenomenon as it affects this House. I know that there are no questions more perplexing and more dangerous than those which arise when members are returned to this House by constituents paid by the State. I know that that is a danger here, and it is a danger which makes me look with great suspicion and dislike on any very large extension of employment by the community as a whole.

THE REFLECTIONS OF OTHER MINDS

What is a danger in this House I am convinced may be a danger to municipal bodies, and they may be tempted by the pressure of their own constituents to a course of action which may not be wholly for the common good. That is one danger, which, I think, ought not to be ignored by any man who looks at the question in the sober light of dry reason."

Again speaking of the speculative risks of these commercial undertakings which municipalities are assuming, Mr. Balfour said: "Can any one feel the same kind of certainty when you leave road-paving and water-supply, and come to such matters as gas-supply—in which, I admit, municipalities have been conspicuously successful? Can anybody say with certainty that gas, even in the near future, will retain its place as a source of light and heat power? I am not sure of it. When I come to such things as tramway expenditure, my doubts increase. With the great changes that are now going on in road locomotion, who will say that a fixed line of tramway—embarrassing as it is to every other form of street locomotion—is to be permanent and the form in which you can best get improved transit from one part of a great city to another, still less from the center to the outskirts? I do not look with absolute confidence upon the future of these enormous commercial undertakings in which the municipalities have been

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

engaged. If you leave these matters to private enterprise, and inventions render antiquated the works upon which vast capital has been expended by a private company, what happens? The company becomes bankrupt or winds up its affairs, and a new and improved system takes the place of the old system. But, supposing a municipality has embarked an enormous amount of the ratepayers' capital in improved transit, such as an overhead electrical system—or let it be granted that the municipality may have spent its money wisely at the time on whatever may be considered the most advanced form of electrical transit—then, suppose that a method far better and cheaper is invented, how painful would be the dilemma of these authorities! Are they to confess that they have wasted millions of the ratepayers' money in the past, and are they to reconstruct their works? Or are they to saddle their municipalities for all time with methods and inventions which are old-fashioned and worn out?"

Here Mr. Balfour touched upon the underlying fallacy on which British Municipal Trading is based. The ordinary councilor indignantly repudiates the term "Municipal Trading." Trading implies risk, and he will acknowledge no risk. His professed policy is simply to deal in permanently standardized methods of supplying public necessities, and he makes no allowances for the diabol-

ical restlessness of human invention. If he could have had a fore-glimpse of the development of electric lighting, for instance, he would certainly never have gone into the gas business a generation ago. Again, many towns would have cheerfully left electric lighting to private syndicates if their governors had known what a fierce competition the cheap English gas was going to be when the introduction of the Welsbach incandescent burner and mantle came about. This artless and bland acceptance of the present as an eternal fixture, and the utter lack of intelligent anticipation, are always deluding the British municipalist. He started to run tramways on the distinct understanding that this was merely a means of conveying passengers from the city to the near suburbs, and he is seriously annoyed to find now that his scheme of lines and cars is liable to become little more than a side-track of an interurban transit company.

It will be seen that Mr. Balfour, in his reference to municipalities undertaking transit schemes which may have this inglorious fate at the bidding of "constituents" paid by the State (otherwise municipal employes), points to a danger which did not escape the observation of Spencer and Mill in their day—a danger very manifest in Great Britain at the present time.

CHAPTER VI

A POWER TO BE RECKONED WITH

The bestowal of voting power on a parasitic class . . . Russia's disbelief in wisdom of the proletariat . . . Ultimate fate of British municipalism . . . Revolt of the property classes a possibility . . . Municipal egotism . . . Popularity of trading in England fanned by the Socialists . . . Glasgow, an over-municipalized city . . . Municipal candidates' concern for votes of Municipal employees . . . Their number and voting strength in Great Britain . . . Their disenfranchisement advocated even by Municipal traders . . . Useless public works entered upon to aid unemployed out of the taxes . . . Unskilled labor swells Municipal pay-rolls . . . Cost of such relief . . . Dependence of working-class on municipalities for employment . . . Pension attractions . . . Taxpayers mulcted to provide for growing superannuation funds . . . Outcome of whole policy the same alike in Great Britain, Australia and Russia.

WHEN we come to reflect that in countries like the United Kingdom and the United States, a bureaucracy such as described by Mill would, unlike the Russian system, stand or fall by the votes of the "hangers-on," we have to realize the possible outcome of the bestowal of voting power upon a parasitic class. Russia, in her blind way, having once honeycombed and linked up her vast provinces with a subtle system of officialdom, has been wise enough to see that the only chance of

A POWER TO BE RECKONED WITH

its preservation lies in confining power to the upper and withholding it from the lowest strata of society. The sole justification for the repression of her masses lies in her belief, rightly or wrongly, that power is not likely to be more abused if vested in the superior classes than if exercised by the proletariat. There is the same human nature at both ends.

Municipal traders in other countries overlook that unalterable fact. The ultimate fate of British municipalism as it is now shaping depends upon the course it will take when once it is entirely at the mercy of the socialists, who, as much swayed by cupidity and love of personal power as the feudal lords of old, are moving and will continue to move heaven and earth to capture its administrative machinery. The rising of the masses is a frequent event in the history of nations; but one does not read of the rising of the classes above them. The English property classes are hardly likely to take, lying down, the gradual confiscation of their belongings, which is threatened by the socialistic legislation the future promises, if signs and omens are to be read aright. The form their revolt takes would constitute a unique page in history. But to do justice to the pioneers of modern municipalism, they started on their voyage of expropriation with no

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

deliberate design of doing harm to other people's interests. They were merely obsessed by the belief that municipalities had a divine ordinance to perform certain things at which they had never tried their hands hitherto. They were overcome by a spirit of self-assertiveness; their self-development created a form of public egotism, as it were, which unremittingly exhibited, duly clashed with the activities of private corporations energetically engaged in the very objects the municipality desired to monopolize. Their intentions, it is true, were well meant. But they blundered sadly in failing to see the outcome of their new policy. When some years ago, Sir Albert Rollit, the president of the Municipal Corporations Association, declared that municipalities disclaimed any intention to trespass on the legitimate province of the private trader, he spoke too late. This mischief had already been done. The ownership policy, once started upon, as I have already shown, awoke the socialistic party into feverish activity, for they discovered that here, at last, was a vulnerable part of the armor of society which they could pierce with success. It drew in their mesh the legitimate workingman with his trades-unions, and all the incapables of his class, added to the submerged tenth beneath it. By the accession of such voting strength—obtained by methods which I

A POWER TO BE RECKONED WITH

shall presently describe in more detail—the taxpayer, on whom the whole burden falls, has been numerically outclassed, even if he voted to his full complement; and that, overwhelmed as he is by the legions of non-taxpaying voters ranged against him, he does not too often trouble to do. There are many examples in British industrial cities of one class (the masters) providing the money whilst another class (the men) elect how it shall be spent. It explains the “popularity” of Municipal Trading in Great Britain. The class that supports it is not the class that pays. It is a popularity which wirepullers can very easily create. He that pays the piper does not call the tune. To the poorer population of any town exempt from direct taxation, the spectacle of an ostentatious street railway system, with the municipality’s title emblazoned on the cars, or an ornate electricity works which supplies power only to a section of the community, whilst all the taxpayers contribute to its upkeep, whether electricity is used by them or not, conveys a sense of personal ownership (to which they have contributed nothing)—a pleasurable feeling that it is “ours,” and that they live in a go-ahead town. The impression so created, added to the fact that popular judgments are largely guided by official utterances, is a potent influence in securing their votes

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

at election time, apart from the anxious canvassing of the trading party.

The winning over of the less responsible of the population to an approval of the ownership principle by according them the enjoyment of all manner of privileges, results in an over-municipalized city, in which the taxpayer, as individual or trader, does not figure, and the working-class voter only counts. Glasgow is a typical instance. There "a citizen may live in a municipal house. He may walk along the municipal street, or ride on the municipal tram-car, and watch the municipal dust-cart collecting the refuse which is to be used to fertilize the municipal farm. Then he may turn into the municipal market, buy a steak from an animal killed in the municipal slaughter-house, and cook it by the municipal gas on the municipal gas-stove. For his recreation he can choose amongst municipal libraries, municipal art galleries and municipal music in the municipal parks. Should he fall ill, he can ring up his doctor through the municipal telephone, or he may be taken to the municipal hospital on the municipal ambulance by a municipal policeman. Should he be so unfortunate as to get on fire, he will be put out by a municipal fireman, using municipal water; after which he will, perhaps, forego the enjoyment of a municipal bath, though he may find

A POWER TO BE RECKONED WITH

it necessary to get a new suit in the municipal old-clothes market."¹

The government of any city, conducted on these lines, brings us back to a consideration of the hangers-on, the employes, the satellites, and the pickers-up of crumbs and unconsidered trifles who cluster round a local authority which seeks to be a universal provider. Of such-like, the employe is the most important, because his numbers and voting power are growing, and his collective strength may one day develop him to a Frankenstein so huge that his creators will be unable to hold him in restraint. Even now municipal candidates nervously acknowledge his voting strength, and *kowtow* to him. The manifest social danger of giving such power to a class of men who are necessarily of an inferior caliber in mind and character (since they are the product of an inferior environment) means,—if it comes to no worse—that in the course of time municipal employes will rule the local Council, not the Council the employes. They will choose their masters, who will be at their dictation. Notable supporters of Municipal Trading are so alive to this danger that they strongly advocate the disfranchisement of every man dependent for livelihood on his employment by a municipality. The present com-

¹ R. E. C. Long, "Fortnightly Review," January, 1903.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

plexion of the British Parliament, however, does not hold out any prospect that this is likely to occur. Municipal employes, like their masters, are aware of their power. They have an organization numbering 2,000,000. A little while back, Mr. Keir Hardie, leader of the Independent Labor Party (a portion of whose program, by the way, is to give municipalities power to sell coal, bread, milk, and dairy and farm products), discovered this fact, and regarded the dimensions the organization had reached as "very interesting," especially as they represented 14 per cent. of the total wage earners in Great Britain, who now number 14,000,000. This leader of labor congratulated them on the fact that in 1903, when there was a reduction of wages all round, the wages of municipal employes alone had increased—it might be said, had even doubled. Public men (Lord Avebury among them) are constantly drawing attention to the enormous influence which municipal employes can and do exert at local elections for purely personal objects. As a matter of fact, the Municipal Employes Association offers, as an inducement to municipal servants to join it, the wonderful influence at municipal elections which they would be able to exercise. And, indeed, local authorities, in their anxiety to purchase their loyalty, dangled cherries in plenty

A POWER TO BE RECKONED WITH

for them to bite at. "Every committee proposal put forward by the governing body offers a temptation to the workpeople to grasp at a momentary advantage, and let the future take care of itself. In this manner it substitutes individual for corporate welfare as the motive of the working-class voter, and so the patriotic ideal is overmastered by self-interest, and the democratic judgment is poisoned. In his civic capacity our Constitution expects a voter to be altruistic; communism tempts him to be egoistic."¹ ✓

The creation of such a privileged class of employees in the United States would undoubtedly constitute a similar menace to the public weal. Reflect for a moment what an organization like Tammany would become if, to its present force of officials, an army of industrial employees should be added. In Great Britain their power is particularly felt because of the small percentage of the other electors who go to the poll at municipal elections. The percentage is well under 50 per cent., and is rarely above. The London County Council rejoices in 35,000 employees, and for the whole London area, there are 60,000 men in the municipal service—a large proportion of whom occupy municipal dwellings. The electorate in London for municipal purposes in 1905 numbered 742,000. As

> ¹ Dixon H. Davies.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

no more than half, generally less, exercise their vote, say 371,000, the 60,000 votes of the municipal employes represent nearly 17 per cent. of votes recorded. For, whoever abstains from voting, it is not the municipal employe. If, however, he should lack ardor in recording his vote, then he is assiduously whipped up by anxious candidates and their aldermanic supporters. At a Birmingham municipal election not so long ago, this was done so shamelessly that even the London "Daily News," a leading organ of municipalization, was moved to protest. "Even the City Council," it remarked, "were not immaculate in their practices. It was not dignified to see leading municipal officials marshaling bands of corporation workmen into the polling area and explicitly instructing them to vote for the bill." (The occasion was a referendum to the citizens as to whether the municipality should take over the street railways). But as a rule municipal employes need little egging on, organized as they are, and thoroughly imbued with the importance (to them) of perpetuating and developing the ownership idea to the length of its tether. The "Times," in its repeated warnings, thus sums up this phase of the tendency: "In every municipality there will be a large body of voters and ratepayers whose interest it will be to encourage and promote ex-

A POWER TO BE RECKONED WITH

penditure; who will be certain to unite, and will be able when united, to carry their points. When once a municipality has set up an establishment for carrying on any industry it will be no use trying to undo the mistake, if such it prove to be. Municipal hands cannot be turned adrift. Employment must be found for them at the expense of the ratepayers, and in due course they will agitate for pensions, and, in the end, get them. It will go ill at the next election with anyone who suggests that they be discharged because they are useless, or that expenses should be cut down."

Before dealing with this question of pensions, it must not be forgotten that beyond the permanent employes of municipalities, whose positions are their safeguard at the expense of the taxpayers, is a large straggling class of loafers and ne'er-dowells, with, may be, a sprinkling of genuine unemployed men, who are given temporary employment by local bodies, which they accept on a promise of favors to come. The method of providing work for these men is one which, whether designed or not, undoubtedly affects the working-class vote in favor of the trading policy. It is a form of municipal charity known as "relief works," which are not undertaken because they are wanted, but because there are a number of unemployed wanting work. They have no other purpose, and their

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

promotion gives a wholly artificial complexion to the industrial activities of a district. One class is living, as a parasite, upon another, which pays for work that may be likened to the ploughing of sands, for all the benefit the community as a whole derives from it. It is as though an impecunious householder were forced to employ a man to paint a house which did not require painting, himself the while feeling the pinch of paying for work done which benefited neither him nor the house, but only the worker. It was stated in the House of Commons by Mr. Gerald Balfour,¹ when the late Unionist Government was in power, that for at least twenty years local authorities had been giving employment relief at the expense of the taxes. I will quote his exact words, which are full of meaning: "On this point I think it is well that we should rid ourselves of all illusions. When a local authority puts in hand a public work and engages on that work persons who are avowedly unfamiliar with it, simply because they are unemployed, the local authority is undoubtedly giving relief, and giving it at the expense of the rates, to the extent to which the cost of the labor actually employed exceeds the cost at which the labor would have been provided by a contractor. If

¹"Debate on Unemployed Workmen Bill," "The Times," June 21, 1905.

A POWER TO BE RECKONED WITH

the work is useless, it is clear that the entire sum so spent by the local authority is spent in relief. I have no doubt that in the last twenty years there has been a considerable expenditure by public authorities on works of useless and costly character." According to a return presented to the House, a sum of something over \$555,000 was spent in the winter of 1904 by the metropolitan authorities on works undertaken specially for finding work for unemployed workmen. A fairly generous estimate may be made if the value of the work then done, circulated in wages alone, is put at a little over \$400,000. From a return made by eighty-nine of the largest towns in the United Kingdom, in January of 1905, in seventy-four out of these eighty-nine places the local authority gave relief employment, and the men employed at that time or another in the provinces numbered 21,000. In London during the same month 20,000 or 21,000 men were employed; therefore, the local authorities were employing, without disfranchisement, and at the expense of the rates, about 41,000 men. As to the cost of the same work in the provinces, the information is meager; but in five towns alone, Manchester, Salford, Leeds, Bradford and Sheffield, about \$180,000 was spent on employment of this kind during the winter named.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

The question arises, to what extent masses of the unemployed may feed on the taxes by being given work which is unremunerative, and has no other object? Sentiment may answer that it is humanitarian, and so it would be if the means adopted did not empty one man's pocket to fill another's. The people so helped do not pay taxes. In London, out of 703,000 rate assessments levied in 1901, no fewer than 309,500 were in respect of houses and tenements the rates of which are paid by the house-owners, and not by the tenants, and it is among this class that the people who are given this sort of employment are to be found.

The more far-seeing and steady of this unskilled and vagrant class hold on to municipalities as drowning men clutch at straws, in the hope of permanent employment, and that obtained, they help to swell the dimensions of the already vast army of the laboring class who by their vote already threaten to dictate to local authorities what policy they shall pursue. They have old age in front of them, and once safely berthed in the municipal port, will see to it that they are not then turned adrift.

Here arises another aspect of the general question of municipal employes, indicated in the quotation made from "The Times." which involves

A POWER TO BE RECKONED WITH

the piling-up of additional obligations on future generations. Gradually, but certainly, other classes of workpeople and their superintendents are, like them, qualifying for pensions or super-annuations—school teachers, policemen, poor-law officers, gasworkers, tramway men, and so forth. For example, the pension list of the London County Council for 1906-7 is estimated at \$320,475, as against \$133,845 in 1899-90. I am assured that no sufficient provision is being made to provide the capitalized value of these accruing pensions, and that some day English ratepayers will wake up and find obligations representing twenty-five, perhaps fifty millions sterling, for services which were given to a previous generation. These pensions are growing by leaps and bounds in Australia. Obviously, the continued growth of municipal employes increases this danger. In Australia, constitutional government has been paralyzed, and a Trades Hall Party has become all-powerful without responsibility. Increase of wages and lessened hours of work have resulted in individual stagnation. The abuse of the early closing acts, it is said, is also responsible for a large amount of distress among the small shop-keeping class. Every reduction in the hours of employment has been accompanied by an increase in the rates of wages, which is handed on

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

to the customer in the shape of increased prices and charges.

The end in Australia, or in England, if Municipal Trading continues unchecked, will be precisely the same as the end of Count Witte's policy in Russia—the demoralization and impoverishment of the people. The fact that the mechanism is worked differently does not alter the results. Count Witte, when Russia's finance minister, set in to train a vast bureaucratic system, which is only a somewhat magnified edition of that of the British municipalist and the Australian labor leader. They are all working tooth and nail for the same end, namely, the establishment of a vast fabric of State Ownership and State patronage for the benefit of those who hold the power, and whatever agency controls these industries, whether State or municipal, whether the strings are pulled by a "silent gentleman in a frock coat" in St. Petersburg, or by a committee of municipal socialists in the Spring Gardens, London, or by labor officials in Trades Hall, Melbourne, makes no difference. The results are the same.

CHAPTER VII

THE PERSONNEL OF BRITISH LOCAL AUTHORITIES

Unwillingness of efficient business men to take part in public affairs . . . Dependence on paid officials . . . Members of Councils always changing through periodical elections . . . Personal ability of councilors no guarantee of their fitness to conduct trading . . . Extension of functions lowering the standard of Municipal Councils . . . The town clerk and his colleagues the real administrators . . . Types of Municipal officials . . . Permanence of directing control of companies . . . No sole dependence on paid subordinates . . . Business qualifications of Municipal candidates not an issue at elections . . . Their political views the only criterion . . . Election of men of inferior business caliber cause of bad management . . . Their social status . . . Their exploits in Battersea . . . Tongue-tied firms doing business with municipalities . . . The Association of Municipal corporations . . . The British alderman . . . Municipal domination in the House of Commons . . . Coercing of members to support Municipal and oppose private schemes.

HAVING dealt with the municipal servant, the municipal masters—councilors and officials—call for similar attention. Judged alone by their fitness to undertake Municipal Trading, irrespective of their qualifications as councilors and officials, we do not find their activities prove that the better the men the better the work, because, while the best class of business men are willing to give a reasonable amount of time to public matters, it is impossible to secure the same

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

class of men to study and conduct intricate business, which must of necessity then fall into the hands of paid officials. The organization of a city council or the committee of a city council does not lend itself to effective management of commercial undertakings. Their duties are too diverse for them to control large businesses efficiently, and, on the other hand, the personal responsibility is too vague to bring home to them the results of financial mistakes. The question has been asked—who would purchase shares in a company the board of which was to be elected by its own employes? An increasing number of professional and business men feel they cannot give the time necessary to master the infinite details of large commercial undertakings, with the result that these grave responsibilities are relegated to men encouraged to enter local politics for very different purposes. The fact that there is at present a measurable degree of integrity and ability in the management of municipal affairs does not mean that it will always remain so. There was a time when English cities were as corruptly managed as some American cities have been in more recent years, and constant vigilance in such matters is as important on one side of the Atlantic as on the other. It is impossible to view with complacency a system of local ad-

THE PERSONNEL OF BRITISH LOCAL AUTHORITIES

ministration which confides the control not merely of proper municipal work, but, to a large extent, of local industrial enterprise, to the hands of a bureaucracy. Here we have the baneful example of Russia being followed with fidelity. Of course such a shifting of the real work from the shoulders of councilors to those of paid officials is not to be wondered at if regard be had to the average *personnel* of the members of municipal councils and to the short tenure for which they are elected. The composition of a municipal council is always in a state of flux; it is a shifting quantity, whilst the staff of permanent officials remains constant. It would be unjust to question the personal abilities of many members of municipal bodies, but that admitted, it does not follow that they are able to conduct successfully outside undertakings. Many have realized this, and decline to accept places on the boards. As a result, frequent changes take place, which is very bad for industrial undertakings, because it constantly puts men without experience of the particular industry in charge of the work. For example, the London County Council has been in existence only seventeen years, but so overwhelming is the work that I understand only about ten now remain out of 137 original members. This undoubtedly accounts for such stupendous mistakes in esti-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

inating the cost of electrical undertakings, in which the actual cost has exceeded by three-fold the original estimates given the board by the committee; and for the foolish and unnecessary losses in the experiment of Thames steamboats. That the extension of functions will end in lowering the standard of local legislators is not only my opinion, but the opinion of many disinterested and thoughtful Englishmen. It has been said with truth that the real rulers of the British Empire are the permanent government officials at Whitehall, not the particular political party which, for the time being, has gained popular support. With equal force it may be said that the real local administrators in Great Britain are often the town clerk and his colleagues, who sway their councils with the success which superior experience commands. For this, judged from the point of view of their own self-interests, they cannot be blamed. Far from a local body "instructing" their town clerk to take this, that, or the other action, it is as often the case that the "instruction" is a cut and dried matter which the town clerk has previously settled upon, and for the carrying out of which he formally obtains the endorsement of his council. Often they brush aside this fiction of "instructing" their officials, and boldly state that they are "acting upon" the

THE PERSONNEL OF BRITISH LOCAL AUTHORITIES

“advice” of their town clerk, or engineer, or other expert. To a municipal council, or the usual committees into which it is divided, and to whom is delegated the conduct of different departments of municipal work, the paid officials often are guides, councilors and friends. Of course, municipal officers are not all alike. Some have even been described as a compound of vanity, ignorance and servility, too tame to be anything like so bold as to swing their council to their way of thinking. Officials of this type generally go through life consumed with the fear of an arrogant amateur committee—a committee composed of various cliques of tradesmen and labor men, who fight furiously for any credit that may be going, but try to shift the blame on the official. As the constitution of these committees is always subject to change after the frequent municipal elections, the official must always struggle to keep in the good graces of all parties, so that he has to be a Barnum freak of the “boneless wonder” type, or else he loses his employment. There is undoubtedly a leaven of men of character among them, who are like faithful dogs leading their blind masters—instructors and shepherds of ignoramuses. But conceive of the directorate of a trading company absolutely depending for the success of its operations upon paid subordinates,

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

who act on "directions" they themselves have inspired, and generally rule the roost.

Municipal councilors, as shown, cannot help themselves in this reliance on officials, on account of the instability of their position, apart from their ignorance. In periodically running the risk of losing their seat, they are unable to establish a permanent solidarity of policy with one another. Members of a private firm, on the other hand, enjoy a lifelong association. In the case of a company, a change of directorate does not interfere with its cohesion or policy. If the *personnel* of a firm were changed as often as is that of a municipal body, no business could be conducted successfully. Moreover, men serving for a period on municipal councils are not elected directly as members of a body established for trading purposes. That question does not come before the local electors as a separate and distinct issue. Candidates are elected by reason of their views on any question, local or imperial. Not much is heard at elections of the injustice of municipalities encroaching on the rights of individuals by competing with them as traders, with the public purse as their capital. One influence only, in the majority of cases, sends municipal candidates to the top of the poll, and that is, their political views. They get through primarily

THE PERSONNEL OF BRITISH LOCAL AUTHORITIES

as politicians, not as business men. In fact, as I have already stated, men who are accustomed to deal with large affairs, and who understand the complexities of great financial arrangements, are not to be found to any extent on the councils of municipalities. They are, for the most part, engaged in undertakings similar to those carried on by municipalities, and cannot be expected to spend their time in competing with themselves. The services of these men, which would prove so valuable in the important legitimate duties of local government, are, therefore, lost to the country. The places which such men fill are taken by others, who are quite unfitted to control the large interests intrusted to their care. The inevitable consequences follow. Expenditure is incurred, partly extravagant and unnecessary, because local authorities are frequently bad managers, even where they are not corrupt. They spend money on what is not really wanted, and more than they ought on what happens to be necessary. Heavy liabilities are incurred, and they burden the future lightheartedly. "Expenditure," as Sir Robert Giffen has well said, "is pleasant to those who have a little brief authority, and the increase of the number of local authorities increases the number of those who enjoy that pleasure."

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

Here it will not be amiss to glance at the social status of members of local bodies in England, in whom are vested powers to spend large sums of public money to an extent which, measured to their own personal means, are as a mountain is to a molehill. A few years ago a list was drawn up giving the occupations of the members of the Poplar Board of Guardians, and "The Times," in the exhaustive inquiry into Municipal Ownership in England, which it made in 1902, and to which I have had frequent occasion to refer, analyzed this list. As conditions are much the same to-day, it will be instructive to show to what type of men belongs a board which annually spends over \$1,000,000 of the public funds. One was a cooper rated on a rental of \$55 a year; another, a jobbing builder, on \$75; a third, a polisher, on \$80; a fourth, a gas stoker, on \$50; a fifth, an undertaker, on \$120; and a sixth, a gas man rated on a rental of \$75 a year. Then there was a greengrocer, a confectioner, a baker, a fireman, a caretaker, a couple of publicans, and so forth, who were taxed on an assessment somewhat higher than those named; but in no case did a single member pay any taxes at all. They lived, in fact, in small houses, the taxes of which were paid by the landlord, so that here we have a body of men disbursing large sums of public money, to which they

THE PERSONNEL OF BRITISH LOCAL AUTHORITIES

have directly not contributed a cent. Another instance of a district similarly governed is the London borough of Battersea, fittingly described by the "London Standard" as "a cradle of advanced thought and a hot-bed of revolutionary doctrinaires." Its local council, largely composed of workingmen, some of them even general laborers, is possessed of the idea that public money may be promiscuously spent for the benefit of all comers. This takes the form of building by direct labor, instead of employing private firms, luxurious recreation rooms and museums, public libraries, gymnasiums and workmen's dwellings, several of which institutions are wholly unnecessary, as the district is already provided with them. These enterprises, however, are merely entered upon to provide work for the army of local workmen which constitutes the voting strength of the socialistic Council. The Council, naturally, being of the same class as their constituents, yield to the temptation to do their fellows a good turn, without troubling themselves about considerations of public policy. Added to these supererogatory acts, the Council has built baths at an estimated outlay of \$194,000 and an actual cost of \$280,000, the loss on working which last year was over \$55,000. These ventures spring from the municipal "works department," an establishment

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

formed for the direct employment of labor by the municipality—a type of enterprise which usually spells expensiveness, often inefficiency, and occasionally scandals. The result is that every form of municipal enterprise which its Council has tried has ended in a dead loss, and, in many cases, in injury to Battersea traders.

Not so much exception, however, would be taken to the inferior caliber of average British councilors if their attitude to private traders, whose chief customers are public bodies, were above reproach. Unfortunately, that cannot be said of them. There are now enough engineers and business men employed in municipal undertakings to form an imposing industrial regiment, and as many of them are engaged in work which gives them special opportunities for observing and criticizing the operation of Municipal Trading, their impartial opinion as to the general expediency of public ownership should be very valuable. But there is an obligation of silence imposed upon them which makes it most imprudent for any director or official of contracting and manufacturing companies, intimately or remotely concerned with local government affairs, to breathe a syllable of disapproval of the most glaring instances of municipal mud-dling, even when they injuriously affect the inter-

THE PERSONNEL OF BRITISH LOCAL AUTHORITIES

est of his own business. The Association of Municipal Corporations is so powerful, its tentacles so far-reaching, and the self-defensive instincts of the aldermen and councilors so sensitive, that any manufacturer or contractor who dared to question their infallibility and speak his mind, however apologetically, as to the evil results and tendencies of their costly experiments in socialism, would never get another order from any local authority in the country, and would be actively interfered with in his relations with other customers. If any official of such a company released his self-restraint and expressed his genuine opinion of the blundering tyranny of the system, he would have to be thrown overboard by his employer. Consequently, it is not possible for those doing business with municipalities to come out in the open and frankly state their experiences. Several of the largest electrical manufacturing companies have reason to be bitterly disappointed with the results of their enterprise, and it is well recognized in the electrical business that such poor results are simply due to the paralyzing influence of municipal monopolies. The fact that most municipalities have borrowed all the money that the market will advance, so that they have no funds for the natural extension of their electrical supply and traction undertakings,

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

while they persistently obstruct any attempt on the part of private corporations to do the work that they are themselves neglecting, obviously leaves the manufacturer and contractor short of what should be his normal employment, and thins his staff. This municipal mongering is a devitalizing element—a disease of the community, in fact, which is starving industry of its natural sustenance, so that the electrical manufacturing and numerous allied trades are in a state of chronic anæmia. Only those concerns that fortunately secure foreign contracts from time to time are able to make a good show in their accounts.

Viewed from New York or Chicago, the British alderman may look like a combination of the noble old Roman senator and an immaculate modern trust director. He seems to need either a pedestal or a halo to do his portrait justice. But at close quarters he is often found, as may be gathered from the description of his type, to belong to the small tradesman class, unless he is a labor member of Parliament. The tradesman goes into politics primarily to advertise his store and increase his importance and his prosperity in various ways. It pays him to be a member of the Council of his municipality, in fact, even if he conforms to the ordinary standard of honesty. As for the labor member, he is more or

THE PERSONNEL OF BRITISH LOCAL AUTHORITIES

less a professional politician. In both cases political influences are very strong, although, as all the members do not have to be elected at the same time, but in triennial sections, there are not, as a rule, violent reactions. The pretense of competency and efficiency is cleverly kept up, and the ordinary taxpayer only knows that Municipal Trading is a failure by the increase of his rates, which has directly resulted from the reckless squandering of easily-borrowed money by people who, for the most part, have never been in business themselves except in a small way. They have been lifted off their feet by the rush of loans some years ago, and are confirmed public prodigals beyond redemption.

But neither their local council chamber, their secret cabals, nor the particular neighborhoods which are their happy hunting-grounds for supporters, suffice for the arena of their activities in which to bring about the socialistic era they desire. Their chief battles are fought and won in the lobbies and committee-rooms of the House of Commons. Mention has already been made of the Association of Municipal Corporations, the *deus ex machina* by which members of Parliament are cajoled and coerced into supporting bills which require legislative sanction for the purpose of spending untold sums on trading schemes.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

This powerful body spends enormous sums in opposing the projects of private companies requiring similar sanction on the ground that they conflict with the extension of Municipal Trading. This means, in effect, that the municipalities are continually seeking to deprive men (and their own taxpayers too) of the opportunity of working according to their own choice of employment. Lord Alverstone, the Lord Chief Justice of England, has called attention to the great influence exercised in Parliament by this Association. The tender solicitude with which it watches all legislation affecting Municipal Trading, and the skill with which it can concentrate its forces at short notice in aid of legislation favoring Municipal Trading, and to defeat obnoxious measures, gives some idea of the cohesive power of self-interest—a self-interest which is dangerous enough when exerted from the outside in large combinations of capital, but which is far more disastrous to sound government when exercised from within by a strongly-welded organization of ambitious officials determined on increasing their patronage and extending their influence. To what extent the influence of this organization has been exerted to retard electrical enterprise, both in traction and lighting and power distribution, it is impossible to say, but there is a general belief, founded upon some well-established facts, that England

THE PERSONNEL OF BRITISH LOCAL AUTHORITIES

would have made much more headway in these industries had it not been for the deadening influence of organized officialdom. It is a bureaucratic ring so strongly organized in self-defense that it whips the member for a Scotch borough to vote against an electric power scheme for Ireland. No private scheme which touches, even remotely, the objects of modern municipalism, is permitted to go through a parliamentary committee without being strenuously opposed clause by clause by the municipalities *en masse*, represented by the attorneys of the Municipal Corporations Association.

Such opposition is too vindictive to have as its object the desire to perform "superior public service," or to relieve the taxes, by undertaking to carry out themselves what private enterprise is fully qualified, and indeed exists, to perform. It is not difficult to cast about for the real motive for their thwarting of private enterprise at every turn. However harmless were the beginnings of Municipal Trading, it has now developed into a thirst for power for power's sake. Municipalities want to be paramount. They are so protected by the law that they may with impunity steal a horse, whilst private enterprise cannot look over the hedge. Parliament grandmothers them in such a way that the merest approach of private enterprise on the preserves of any one munici-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

pality not only sends the local body concerned scurrying to Westminster to beat off the intruder, but with it all the other authorities from one end of the land to the other to lend support to their threatened brother. A trivial local question as to whether a railway company shall run motor omnibuses from its station in some small town is therefore opposed by all the local authorities of the Kingdom in a body. The railway omnibus may take a few passengers from the municipal tramways, and that must not be suffered. Thus the schemes promoted by private enterprise for providing London with cheap electric power on a large scale have not only had to face the opposition of the London local authorities, but of every other authority. The batteries of the Municipal Corporations Association (with which they are nearly all affiliated) are turned on most schemes of private enterprise put before Parliament, and it is small wonder that the latter is becoming crippled all along the line.

By such tactics it is made clear that the inherent weakness of modern municipalization lies in its utter helplessness to face private enterprise in the open, and it has therefore to seek the shelter of legalized monopoly, and to prop itself up by compulsory subsidies wrung from the taxpayers in order to survive.

CHAPTER VIII

THE BURDEN OF OWNERSHIP OBLIGATIONS

Growth of British local debt . . . Comparison with that of United States, and proportion sunk in reproductive undertakings in both countries . . . The part waterworks have in each, chiefly accounting for reproductive debt in the United States . . . Rate of expansion of debt in both countries . . . Debts of leading British and American cities compared . . . Report of Birmingham Chamber of Commerce Committee on Imperial and Local Revenue and Expenditure in the United Kingdom . . . The disenfranchisement of limited liability companies . . . Their large contributions to taxation as non-voters contrasted with comparatively smaller contributions to taxation of voters . . . The injustice to railway companies . . . The tax burden on struggling shopkeepers . . . Protest of Birmingham taxpayers . . . Municipal borrowing powers and how exceeded in proportion by Ownership pursuits . . . A French economist's view.

WITH such advantages in their favor, let us see how they have acquitted themselves. Public economy has been defined as a moral principle; but as it is not generally practised by British municipalities, they lay themselves open to the accusation of flagrantly ignoring one of the primary laws of good government. Masses of figures which illustrate the financial dangers of a country have only an academic significance to its inhabitants until they begin to realize that each of them is individually involved in the liability

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

created by reckless State or municipal administration. At present the British municipal debt is increasing at the rate of \$150,000,000 per annum, and on that reckoning it is highly probable that at present (1906) it has reached the sum of \$2,640,000,000, or at the rate of over \$60 per head of the population. On the latest published actual figures (for 1903-4), as ascertained from the "Statistical Abstract" for the United Kingdom for 1906, the British local debt stood at £464,670,440 (\$2,323,352,200). If the United States increases its municipalized industries to the extent set out in the second chapter, it will have a municipal debt exceeding that of the British by well over \$500,000,000. In 1904 the United States city debt was approximately nearly \$800,000,000 below the British local debt of 1903-4. The actual indebtedness of United States cities relating to municipal industries, however, bears approximately the same proportion to the whole sum as the amount raised for the same purposes by British municipalities bears to the total British debt, *e.g.*:

	Local Debt	Proportion sunk in Reproductive under- takings (1903-4)
United Kingdom	\$2,323,352,200	\$1,075,502,270 ¹
United States	1,531,462,655	790,570,726

¹ An underestimate, ascertained as follows: England and Wales, \$935,502,270; Scotland (same year), estimated \$140,000,000. No figures for Ireland.

THE BURDEN OF OWNERSHIP OBLIGATIONS

But if the respective capital of the municipal water undertakings of both countries, about which there is no strong contention, be deducted, at once is seen the favorable position of American municipalities in respect of its ownership schemes. The following figures show that only about a third of the British reproductive capital is represented by municipal waterworks, whilst well over two-thirds of the American productive capital is thus accounted for:

	United Kingdom	United States
Capital of reproductive undertakings	\$1,075,502,270	\$790,570,726
Less waterworks	339,992,285	561,097,370
	\$735,509,985 ¹	\$229,473,356

By thus excluding the non-contentious utility of water, the American municipal reproductive debt is reduced to a figure more than a third below the British reproductive debt after being submitted to the same process.

It will be well to glance at the increase of the total local debt of both countries since 1880 (when each was practically the same), to show the head-long pace at which it has advanced in the United Kingdom mainly through Municipal Trading speculations, and the moderate rate of expansion in the United States through this element not enter-

¹ For 1900-1 (*vide* "Municipal Year Book," 1906).

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

ing to anything like the same degree into local politics:

	United Kingdom	United States
Local debt in 1880	\$684,670,350	\$684,348,840
Local debt in 1890	993,356,560	724,263,060

Here it will be seen that the British local debt advanced by over \$300,000,000 in the decade instanced, or at the rate of \$30,000,000 per annum. The American local debt, on the other hand, only expanded by \$40,000,000 in the same period, or at only \$4,000,000 per annum. In proportion to the population, which had grown twenty-five per cent. during the period, this small increase is really a decrease. For whilst the local debt per capita in 1880 was \$56.62, by 1890 it had been reduced to \$37.81 per capita. In explanation of this decrease, it may be recalled that it was about this time that American cities were rescuing themselves from the burden of debt they were loaded with through their excessive zeal in the development of their districts, to which I alluded in the first chapter. To continue, confining the figures to recent years:

	United Kingdom ¹	United States ²
Local debt in 1902	\$2,037,269,675	\$1,309,801,358
Local debt in 1903	2,189,411,175	1,425,841,585
Local debt in 1904	2,323,352,200	1,531,462,655

¹ "British Statistical Abstract" (1906).

² "United States Census Bureau Returns" (Bulletins 20 and 50).

THE BURDEN OF OWNERSHIP OBLIGATIONS

The 1902 figures, compared with those for 1890 set out in the previous table, indicate that both the British and the American local debt in twelve years had more than doubled in the one case, and nearly doubled in the other. The rate of expansion of each is fairly uniform. Let us see what part reproductive undertakings had in the increased indebtedness of the years 1902-3-4 in both countries, applying to the United Kingdom the official figures for England and Wales, and estimating the reproductive debt of Scotland and Ireland as standing at \$150,000,000 in each year, for lack of exact figures:

	United Kingdom	United States
Reproductive undertakings in 1902	\$ 948,806,390	\$579,629,064
Reproductive undertakings in 1903	1,026,978,490	628,230,760
Reproductive undertakings in 1904	1,085,502,270	790,570,726

If these figures be also compared with the total local debt shown in the last table, it will be seen that in both cases reproductive works account roughly for nearly half the increment, and that the ratio of their increase in both countries is approximately the same. But if again allowance be taken of the non-contentious element of water, which stands out as the chief utility in municipal

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

hands in the United States, the reproductive debt figures for the latter country admit of considerable reduction. Thus, of the reproductive debt in the United States in 1902 (\$579,629,064), no less than \$376,184,064 represented capital sunk in waterworks; of the 1903 reproductive debt (\$628,230,760), water accounted for \$423,478,959, or about two-thirds; and of the \$790,570,726 (1904), \$561,097,370, or over two-thirds as already shown, represented waterworks capital. In the case of the United Kingdom, there is no regular official return showing the part water undertakings take in the annual increase of the municipal reproductive debt; but it is improbable that the increase is mainly to be attributed to their growth. Their value in 1900-1, as already stated, stood at \$339,992,285, or about a third of the estimated reproductive debt of the following year (1902). It was not until 1905 that any notable transference of water from private to public control took place in the United Kingdom, when the Metropolitan Water Board took over the works of the London water companies at a cost of \$187,372,610. The conclusion to be gathered from the foregoing figures to 1904 is that, as far as the United States is concerned, the increase in public ownership obligations is at present to be mainly attributed to water, as to the public control of which there is no great dispute.

THE BURDEN OF OWNERSHIP OBLIGATIONS

The following comparative table showing the indebtedness of a group of representative American and British cities in 1904-5, whilst obviously favorable to the former, would be still more so if the element of water be borne in mind:

AMERICAN CITIES ¹		
City	Debt	Per Capita
New York	\$440,334,904	\$113 25
Chicago	63,194,193	32 70
Philadelphia	64,827,780	46 56
St. Louis	21,380,977	34 23
Baltimore	23,605,106	43 81
Cleveland	20,424,587	47 99
Pittsburg	18,694,623	52 98
Buffalo	18,209,713	48 95
Detroit	5,467,824	17 22
Milwaukee	9,069,541	29 41
Louisville	7,827,490	35 71
Minneapolis	8,105,163	32 40
Indianapolis	4,766,147	23 28
Kansas City, Mo. .	7,481,734	42 47
Denver	4,217,343	28 36
Los Angeles	5,596,982	46 23
Atlanta	3,296,114	33 37
Albany	2,763,430	28 47
Average debt of 18 American cities per capita		\$40 96

¹ U. S. Census Bureau Bulletin, No. 50.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

BRITISH CITIES ¹		
City	Debt	Per Capita
London	\$516,187,270	\$114 00
Glasgow	77,462,475	99 18
Liverpool	72,782,960	102 35
Manchester	100,979,145	160 27
Birmingham	77,523,375	148 32
Leeds	55,395,015	121 08
Sheffield	40,829,120	92 59
Bristol	26,268,640	73 25
Bradford	37,989,120	133 00
Nottingham	32,330,205	128 35
Salford	17,282,540	74 57
Bolton	17,671,595	99 20
Oldham	14,169,900	101 00
Cardiff	17,813,655	105 30
Preston	9,667,685 ²	83 52
Plymouth	8,897,440	76 59
Huddersfield	16,641,390	175 08
Blackpool	8,005,915	145 52
Average debt of 18 British cities per capita		\$112 95

In order that American citizens may be brought to realize the necessity of confining their public-ownership operations within their present limits, it will be well to focus attention, without further comparison, upon the dangerous economical po-

¹ "Municipal Year Book," 1906.

² \$7,750,000 of Preston's debt sunk in Municipal Docks, and a further sum of \$1,000,000 is to be or is being spent on them. Every year Preston taxpayers have to pay a sum of \$180,000 to make up the deficiency.—"Lancashire Post," March 2, 1906.

THE BURDEN OF OWNERSHIP OBLIGATIONS

sition in the United Kingdom, which has been reached by the pursuit of a contrary policy.

A committee of the Birmingham Chamber of Commerce, after a recent investigation into the causes for the great increase of imperial and local expenditure, and its effect upon trade and industry, found¹ that whilst State expenditure exceeded that of local authorities up to the year 1898-9, the expenditure of the latter has since that year increased by leaps and bounds, so that in the year 1904-5 they estimated that the total expenditure of the United Kingdom was over £30,000,000 (\$150,000,000) in excess of that of the State expenditure. In the year 1881-2, they report, "the total expenditure of the local authorities in the United Kingdom was £66,665,499 (\$333,327,495), or £1. 17s. 10d. (\$9.45) per head of the population. In the year 1902-3 the figures were £152,165,000 (\$760,825,000), or £3. 11s. 11d. (say \$18) per head, representing a total increase of nearly 129 per cent., and a per capita increase of a little over ninety per cent. Calculating the total expenditure during 1903-4 and 1904-5 on the rate of increase during the previous five years, we estimate that the

¹"Report on the Imperial and Local Revenue and Expenditure of the United Kingdom" (1906).

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

local expenditure for 1904-5 would be not less than £172,000,000 (\$860,000,000), or £3. 19s. 8d. (almost \$20) per head of the population, representing a total increase of 158 per cent., and a per capita increase of 110 per cent. The progressive increase of local expenditure did not become permanent until 1890-1, when it was £70,734,168 (\$353,670,840), or £1. 17s. 6d. (\$9.37) per head of the population, so that if that year had been taken as a starting-point, the increase per head of the population works out at a higher figure than that given above." The Birmingham committee, it will be noted, hit upon the period when Municipal Trading really started upon its career in the United Kingdom. Here is their table showing the expenditure of local authorities by aggregates for successive periods of ten years:

Decade year ended 31st March	Aggregate expenditure	Yearly average
1882-1891	£666,070,072 (\$3,330,350,360)	£66,607,007 (\$333,035,035)
1884-1893	£693,319,174 (\$3,466,595,870)	£69,331,917 (\$346,659,585)
1890-1899	£874,781,535 (\$4,373,907,675)	£87,478,153 (\$437,390,765)
1894-1903	£1,130,646,888 (\$5,653,234,440)	£113,064,689 (\$565,323,445)

The expenditure during the ten years 1894-1903, therefore, exceeded that of the decade 1882-91 by

THE BURDEN OF OWNERSHIP OBLIGATIONS

no less a sum than £464,576,816 (\$2,322,884,080), representing an average increase of £46,457,682 (\$232,288,410) per annum. They calculate that if the difference between the yearly average of local expenditure in the decade 1894-1903 and the yearly average of the decade 1882-91, as shown above, were invested in real reproductive works at five per cent. simple interest, it would produce over £23,000,000 (\$115,000,000) per annum. The figures quoted are not such, in their opinion, as can be regarded by commercial men with equanimity, because the increased expenditure represents an ever increasing burden which is felt more and more acutely by the business community, from whom the bulk of local revenue is derived. Local taxes levied in 1902-3 were nearly £25,000,000 (\$125,000,000) in excess of the amount for 1890-1; Government contributions to local services were more by nearly £8,000,000 (\$40,000,000), and loans increased by £31,000,000 (\$155,000,000). They attribute some portion of the increased expenditure of the local authorities to Municipal Trading operations; but it must nevertheless be borne in mind, we are pertinently told, that these have not been instrumental in reducing local rates (taxes). On the contrary, they add, a closer examination of the figures would reveal the disquieting fact that the extension of Municipal Trading has been ac-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

accompanied by an accelerated increase in local rates (taxes) and Government contributions.

The growth of local taxation can best be indicated by the expansion in local revenue generally, which the Birmingham Chamber of Commerce committee also critically examined. In the year 1881-2, they showed that the revenue of the local authorities of the United Kingdom from all sources amounted to £67,705,079 (\$338,525,395); whilst in the year 1902-3 (the latest year for which detailed statistics are officially published), it was £152,291,000 (\$761,455,000), representing an increase of 125 per cent. in twenty-two years. Per head of the population the amount of local revenue in 1881-2 was £1. 18s. 6d. (\$9.63), as compared with £3. 12s. (\$17) in 1902-3, an increase of over eighty-seven per cent. per head. During the five years previous to 1902-3 the local income of the United Kingdom increased at the average rate of over £10,000,000 (\$50,000,000) per annum, so that the estimated income for the year 1904-5 would be £172,000,000 (\$860,000,000), or £3. 19s. 8d. (nearly \$20) per head, representing a total increase since 1881-2 of over 154 per cent., and a per capita increase of 107 per cent.

The same story is to be told of assessments. The local government returns (for 1903-4) show that the total taxable area of the United Kingdom

THE BURDEN OF OWNERSHIP OBLIGATIONS

was assessed in 1874-5 at £115,646,631 (\$578,233,155); whilst in 1902-3 it was £191,106,528 (\$955,532,640), an increased taxable value in thirty years of £75,459,897 (\$377,299,485). To an American citizen these figures appear small, to explain which it should be pointed out that the British system of assessment is not estimated as in America, on the supposed value of taxable property, but on the rental value.

The enormously increased financial involvements of local authorities can be seen from the following percentages, taken from the same official source:

	Per cent.
Increase in amount of taxes raised between 1874 and 1903 (30 years)	162.1
Increase in assessment value of taxable properties during same period	63.3
Increase in local debt during same period	299.3
Increase in local expenditure between 1884-5 and 1902-3 (18 years)	140

For the purpose of illustrating how heavily these increments bear upon the community, I have adapted to American money a table prepared by Mr. J. Holt Schooling,¹ who takes the first three heads of increase between 1874 and 1902, and shows how they worked out per capita in the years named:

¹ "Local Finance" ("Fortnightly Review," August, 1906).

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

AVERAGE YEARLY AMOUNT OF LOCAL TAXES

Year	Per Head of Population	Per £1 (\$5) of Val- uation of Property liable to pay taxes	Average Amount of Local Debt out- standing per Head of Population
1874-75	\$4.03	\$0.83	\$19.56
1879-80	4.37	.83	26.97
1884-85	4.77	.87	32.16
1889-90	4.87	.91	34.91
1894-95	5.62	1.04	39.08
1899-1900	6.39	1.25	46.08
1901-1902	7.12	1.33	52.64

Here we find the two sources from which are drawn the increased local revenue—a continuously expanding tax-levy side by side with an enhanced valuation of taxable property. Thus higher taxes per £1 (\$5) are charged upon an increased assessment of property. Of course a local authority which wants more money from the citizens may fall back on ringing the changes. Hesitating to raise the taxes, it has only to increase the assessments (a method by no means unfamiliar to the American taxpayer), in order to obtain the desired extra revenue, or it may raise the tax-levy without tampering with the assessments. But the figures show that, as a rule, it boldly does both.

To the above table may be added the per capita increase of local expenditure, to which resort is made to these devices, as figured by the Birmingham Chamber of Commerce Committee in the years they cover:

THE BURDEN OF OWNERSHIP OBLIGATIONS

INCREASE OF LOCAL EXPENDITURE

1890-1	\$ 9.37 per head of population
1902-3	18.00 " " " "
1904-5 (estimated)	20.00 " " " "

The foregoing leads one to suppose that the many spending authorities of the United Kingdom, (to quote Mr. Schooling) are apparently possessed by the idea that the taxpayer is the inexhaustible goose, which lays the golden eggs, and that they, reckless of consequences, are busily engaged in killing that bird. Wedged in between the municipal councilor and official and the untaxed voter is this golden goose—the long-suffering citizen and the group of long-suffering citizens (trading companies) who have to pay for the whims of the one and the privileges of the other. It must be conceded that the British taxpayer, singly and collectively, allows a great deal of license to his municipality. But he cannot very well help himself—he does not represent the larger proportion of the municipal electorate of the British Isles. This disability arises from the social injustice of the franchise laws, which ordain much taxation without representation, and much representation without taxation. Corporate bodies, such as railway companies, and in fact all limited liability concerns whose contributions to local taxation form an enormous sum, do not possess a municipal vote, and are therefore de-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

nied any voice in the disposal of the money they pay to their local authority. Quite a common example of this state of things is that in certain towns one single company or a group of companies are the largest taxpayers, and their taxes form the chief part of the whole income of the borough. On the other hand, their employes, with a voting qualification, constitute the main numbers of the population of such manufacturing towns, and live in houses of so low an assessment value that they are exempt from taxation. The Midland Railway pays one-eighth of all the taxes of Derby, and, moreover, its lines run through 800 parishes, to each of which it pays its quota of taxes. One ship-building company pays one-sixth of all the taxes at Jarrow. There is also a colliery company which pays nearly the whole of the taxes of one township, whilst the colliers, who do not pay a cent, can vote down the one or two officials at the colliery, and the few farmers and shopkeepers in the neighborhood. None of these companies has a single vote.

Some official figures recently published, which have been strikingly amplified by Mr. Dixon H. Davies, illustrate this injustice to British corporations and companies. They refer to half a dozen selected boroughs (named below), and from both these sources I have compiled a table which shows the

THE BURDEN OF OWNERSHIP OBLIGATIONS

taxable value of the companies' properties; the proportion it bears to the taxable value of the whole borough; the number of non-voting companies; the number of voting taxpayers; the taxable value per head of the voting taxpayers, and the taxable value per head of the taxpaying companies who have no vote:

Borough	¹ Taxable Value of Companies' ¹ Properties	² Percentage to whole Taxable Value of Borough	³ Number of Com- panies with no Votes	⁴ Number of Electors on Voting List	⁵ Taxable Value per head of Taxpaying Voters	⁶ Taxable Value per head of Tax- paying Com- panies who have no Votes
Birmingham.	\$4,045,220	28.0	2,048	100,698	\$103.25	\$1,975
Leeds.....	2,753,370	26.6	1,365	84,043	90.50	2,017
Liverpool ...	7,402,105	32.4	1,264 <i>estimated</i>	110,742	139.25	5,856
Manchester..	6,586,800	32.0	3,007	103,857	134.89	2,190.25
Sheffield.....	2,685,905	30.1	1,320	78,722	79.00	2,030.75
West Ham ..	2,246,485	34.7	191	40,070	105.00	11,761.50
Holborn.....	1,578,685	30.6	625	12,017	295.25	2,525.75

¹ Assessed on the estimated *rental* value.

1, 2, and 3, Local Government Board returns (No. 215 of 1906). 4, 5, and 6, Mr. Dixon H. Davies.

Thus we see that between a third and a fourth of the taxable property from which each of the boroughs named draw their revenue, has no voting representation because it happens to be owned by companies; whilst the taxable value per head of tax-paying voters shrinks into insignificance

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

compared with the taxable value per head of tax-paying companies who have no votes. These examples are typical of the position of incorporated private traders in all the municipalities, and indicate the enormous sum which is annually extracted from them by local authorities without let or hindrance.

In the case of the railway companies, there is double injustice inflicted, for the taxes they pay are in part spent in constructing and running street-railway systems to compete with their services, which sometimes actually run parallel with the railway lines. These municipal street railways are often run at a loss; as taxpayers, the railway companies have to meet their proportion of that loss, and, at the same time, have to suffer a shrinkage in their own traffic through the diversion of much of it to the municipal tram-cars. The aggregate amount of local taxes paid by British railways is no less than eleven per cent. on their net revenue, or one per cent. on their total ordinary stock. The following figures show the growing disproportion between the taxes paid and the increased earning power and capital value of the lines:

	1894	1904	Increase in decade
Net revenue	\$ 185,500,000	\$ 213,300,000	15%
Capital raised ..	4,925,000,000	6,340,000,000	28%
Taxes paid	14,080,000	23,680,000	68%

THE BURDEN OF OWNERSHIP OBLIGATIONS

Whether traffics are good or bad, the ratio of working expenses to receipts high or low, the total income from all sources great or little, the upward movement of local taxation levied on companies continues, unaffected by the pendulum swing of their working.

But the community hardest hit are the householders of the thrifty class, whose surplus income is limited by the necessities of their families. The large wealthy companies are content to pay and complain, for the injustice of being regarded as the milch cows of the municipalities is more bearable than the outlook of ruin which is the nightmare of struggling shopkeepers. Local taxes, so many shillings in the pound, come round every year, and must be paid, often by those who can ill afford it, and paid, too, for industries, such as electric lights, telephones, workmen's dwellings, harbors and docks, and a score of other things in which the persons taxed have no earthly interest. In Birmingham, quite recently, twenty-five members of the Balsall Heath Ratepayers' Association preferred to be summoned for non-payment of taxes as a protest against reckless municipal expenditure. According to the press report of the police-court proceedings, the defending attorney said that the time had gone by when taxpayers could be led, like sheep, not to the slaugh-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

ter, but to be shorn without protest. They felt that the City Council was led away by a policy of so-called efficiency, and in the opinion of his clients no policy could be efficient unless it was founded on justice and economy. During the last sixteen years the indebtedness of the city had increased from seven to fifteen millions sterling, and every child born in the city owed a debt of \$150, which it had done nothing to contract. "We have been taught to think imperially," said the taxpayers' attorney, "and we have perhaps lost the focus of local matters, and seem to forget that any imperial prosperity in the world must depend largely upon local prosperity." Having publicly lodged their protest in this way, the objectors consented to orders for payment being made against them.

By the public health act of 1875, British municipalities have their borrowing powers limited to two years' assessment value. It is as well to repeat that, for taxing purposes, property in the United Kingdom is assessed on the estimated rent it will yield, not on its selling value. A city, therefore, whose taxable property in one year is assessed at \$1,000,000, cannot borrow more than \$2,000,000 on the security of the taxes. But by obtaining special parliamentary powers, local authorities manage greatly to exceed this limit, and

THE BURDEN OF OWNERSHIP OBLIGATIONS

thus involve every child born within its area with a liability from its birth. Liverpool's debt is 300 per cent. over and above the security, *i.e.*, the taxable value, or a debt equal to three years thereof; while Huddersfield has the heaviest percentage of any, namely, 730.23 per cent. or a debt exceeding seven years' taxable value. Stockton's is the same; Blackburn's debt is 575 per cent. over its annual assessment value, or five and three-fourth years; and in seventeen other principal towns the borrowing covers not less than four and one-fourth years of the taxable value.

It has already been shown that a large proportion of the local debt of the country is incurred for trading enterprises alleged to be productive, and defended on the pretext that they yield profits for the relief of taxation. This fact, while patent enough from the general figures previously quoted in this chapter, projects with greater force if we observe how, in a number of municipalities, the extent to which ownership and trading enterprises are indulged in determine the amount of indebtedness and ratio of taxation; so that both are high where trading is largely practised, and are low where it is kept within limits. Thus the tendency of debt and taxation in seventy-eight boroughs in England and Wales, as they stood in 1903, may be gaged from the following:

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

In eleven towns where the proportion of "reproductive" debt was under 50 per cent. of the assessable value, the average local taxes (excluding the poor tax) was only 26 per cent. on the assessment.

In sixteen towns where the proportion of "reproductive" debt was between 50 per cent. and 100 per cent. of the assessable value, the average local taxes (excluding the poor tax) was 27 per cent. on the assessment.

In twenty-five towns where the proportion of "reproductive" debt was between 100 per cent. and 200 per cent. of the assessable value, the average local taxes (excluding the poor tax) was 28 per cent. on the assessment.

In twenty-six towns where the proportion of "reproductive" debt was *over* 200 per cent. of the assessable value, the average local taxes (excluding the poor tax) was 30 per cent. on the assessment.

The conclusion is self-evident, and were it necessary to comment further upon the involvements with which British municipalities are encumbering their communities, one need only echo what the famous French economist, M. Leroy Beaulien, recently wrote: "Local loans in England often total forty millions in one year, whereas in France it is rare for half that sum to be raised. This enormous and colossal borrowing by localities in Great Britain fills us with amazement in France, and seems to us to be the weak point in British finance. Undoubtedly England has benefited from the money spent on the educational system,

THE BURDEN OF OWNERSHIP OBLIGATIONS

the hygienic conditions have improved, but it seems impossible to account for the fantastical growth of local expenditure without allowing for some exaggeration and waste. The policy adopted in many towns of systematically municipalizing services of common interest is the point which astonishes us most. There is no doubt that in these days extravagance is more to be feared in municipal than in national finance."

CHAPTER IX

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

The London County Council so designated . . . The debt of London . . . The purchase of the water companies and its effect . . . The trading commitments of the County Council . . . Their steamboat failure . . . Exploded prophesies regarding the river service . . . The Council's tramways . . . Relief of taxation mainly from rents received from leasing company . . . Purchase of Northern system by Council a loss to taxpayers . . . The Council's projected tramway developments . . . Enormous cost per mile . . . The Council's Works Department, its constitution, secrecy and faulty estimates . . . Mr. Bernard Shaw's description of average London ratepayer and the calls the Council's policy of extravagance makes upon his pocket . . . The relations between the London borough authorities and the Council . . . The latter's ambition to absorb the former . . . Expenditure, debt and taxation of London boroughs . . . Company and Municipal street lighting in London compared . . . Observations thereon . . . Battersea and Poplar as examples of extravagant municipalities . . . Major Darwen's recital of conditions leading to Municipal bankruptcy . . . Such contingency in London checked by the complete defeat of the Ownership party at the borough elections of November, 1906.

IT is necessary to turn from the general to the particular in order to drive home the lesson to be conveyed to American citizens from the statistics relating to municipal debt, taxes and assessments just dealt with. For this purpose an examination of the trading exploits of any one of the English provincial cities would suffice, inasmuch as they are all more or less alike in their

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

loose and unbusinesslike methods, and it would not be easy to single out one particular city as a worse offender than the others on a general indictment. But overshadowing them all in the magnitude of the Municipal Trading schemes carried on within its immense area stands the metropolis, and in being distinguished from them in this, as well as in size, population, wealth and other characteristics, London provides a scope for municipal maladministration which no provincial city can hope to eclipse. This is not surprising, as its inhabitants, through their electoral apathy, have allowed themselves to be at the mercy of the central authority (the London County Council), the minor authorities (borough councils), and a host of other spending bodies. The first-named body thereby has become known as the world's greatest spendthrift; in fact, as one critic has expressed it, "to view Municipal Trading at its best, or at its worst, we must concentrate our survey on the London area."

The spending authorities of London have succeeded in incurring a debt to the year 1904-5, as already mentioned, of \$516,187,270, or, roughly, of 254 per cent. over and above its taxable value. If we estimate that the whole British local debt in the same year, according to its present ratio of increase, stood at \$2,610,000,000, it will be seen that

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

London's share of it is nearly one-fifth. Of this debt of \$516,187,270, \$226,488,095, or 46.8 per cent. was incurred in respect of tramways, workmen's dwellings, water supply, electric lighting, and other services. The total annual charge for the year 1904-5 for interest and repayment in respect of the total net debt amounted to \$11,034,080, of which as much as seventy-four per cent. was met out of the taxes, and the balance, twenty-six per cent., from the "earnings" of revenue-producing services. The total debt has increased by \$209,994,640, as compared with an increase of \$16,532,125 in the previous year.

This great addition to the debt has been brought about by a further expansion of ownership obligations in the establishment of the Metropolitan Water Board, which took over the water undertaking from the companies for the sum of \$187,372,610. It is no part of the writer's purpose to question the expediency of transferring water from private to public control. But it has to be commented in passing that this latest example of the expropriation policy has resulted in the people of London having to pay more for their water. Here is a typical criticism of the transaction:¹

"There were three classes concerned: The share-

¹ "Unconstitutional Tendencies of Local Government" (Dixon H. Davies).

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

holders in the expropriated companies, the ratepayers, and the consumers. The shareholders are as nearly as possible as they were, being given an equivalent in public stocks of the value of their former holdings. (They have, however, been transferred from being persons engaged in an industrial enterprise to mere bondholders taking no risk nor caring greatly whether the undertaking is profitable or not, so long as the taxpayers' property is good for the annual interest. The working under public management shows no profit at all, so the ratepayers are no better off.) The consumer gets the same water as before; the only difference is that he has to pay a little more for it, and is loudly complaining in consequence. The pretence is that a monopoly has been suppressed. Yes, and another monopoly, that of the authority, set up. King Log is replaced by King Stork, with the difference that there was the authority to control the water company, but who is there now to control the authority?"

If the amount of the new debt incurred in respect of the purchase of the water undertakings (\$187,372,610) be deducted from the whole debt of London (\$516,187,270) we have a debt of \$328,814,660 created by the other London authorities, for \$290,110,945 of which the principal spending bodies are answerable, *e.g.*:

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

London County Council debt	\$226,170,990
London Borough Council debt	63,939,955
	\$290,110,945

The balance (\$38,703,715) may be allocated to the smaller authorities, such as boards of guardians, etc., into whose administration trading, as understood, does not enter.

Of the County Council net debt of £45,234,198 (\$226,170,990) at March 31, 1906, shown above, according to Lord Welby (chairman of the Council's finance committee), £6,687,366 (\$33,436,830) was remunerative, or "reproductive." In other words, this latter sum represents the amount of money the Council, according to its chairman, has sunk in trading schemes—in steamboats, tramways, electricity and housing. But the Council are not content to leave it at that. At the end of 1905 they were committed to further capital expenditure of \$30,000,000 for tramway extensions and electrification (which will make their tramway debt \$55,000,000); \$22,500,000 for an electric-supply undertaking, covering an area of 380 square miles; and \$11,170,000 for further working-class dwellings (which will bring the Council's housing estate to \$25,000,000). Here we have a certain addition of \$63,670,000 to the present capital involvements in trading schemes (\$33,-

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

436,830), making a total of \$97,106,830, exclusive of considerable sums to be or being spent in street improvements necessary solely on account of the tramways.

The failure of the Council to run a service of steamboats on the Thames—a pet scheme they took up with great enthusiasm—is well known. A capital sum of £304,000 (\$1,520,000) has been spent on them. The loss on working for nine months ending March 30, 1906, was nearly £51,300 (\$256,500), whilst the estimated deficit for the year 1906–7 is £52,000 (\$260,000). So that ever since the service has been municipalized it has taken approximately \$1,000 a week out of the pockets of London taxpayers. In a period of four weeks \$55,000 had represented the expenses and \$27,000 the receipts. Put briefly, \$10 had been spent on the municipalized service, whilst only \$5 had been earned. Before the hapless municipal steamboats were inaugurated, some of the leading spirits of the Council speculated freely as to the “profits” which would be derived therefrom for the benefit of the taxpayers. Sir E. Cornwall,¹ then chairman of the Rivers Committee, thought they would yield £90,000 (\$450,000) per annum. Indeed, he went further, for he believed “that a

¹ “Report of the Rivers Committee to the Council,” January, 1902.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

greater success would follow the undertaking than ever the most sanguine councilors anticipated—that, in fact, the undertaking offered startling possibilities of success.” Before the parliamentary committee which sat in May, 1903, he improved on this augury by saying that the Council felt confident that the service would *at once* earn £98,960 (\$494,800).¹ Mr. John Burns, before the same committee, was less sanguine. He was reported as saying that he did not think the loss would be more than \$30,000 or \$35,000 at the outside. It was also submitted on behalf of the Council before the same committee that “the loss, even if there was a loss at all, would be a very small one, and that the charge upon the rates would be so slight as to be absolutely inappreciable.” Well, so far, the charge upon the rates (taxes) consequent on the Council running steamboats has proved to be a third of the capital spent, or \$500,000. The Council have acknowledged their defeat by discontinuing the winter service; but, of course, capital charges, cost of officials, etc., are still accruing.

In the working of the Council’s tramway system, as will be shown, a great loss will fall upon London taxpayers through the Council not continuing to lease the more prosperous portion of the system (the Northern), instead of deciding to work

¹ “London Times,” May 9, 1903.

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

it themselves. In the chapter on "Profits" an examination has been made of the tramway accounts to show that nearly the whole of the sum placed in relief of taxation has come from rents received by the Council from the leasing company. So far the experience of municipal tramways in London amounts to this: that the Council, on deciding to expropriate a tramway system, sacrifices, at the start, a considerable annual rental received from the company, but the system may succeed, on municipal operation, in yielding a small profit. The difference between the large rental and the small profit therefore constitutes a wholly unnecessary loss. As far back as 1896, before the Council could obtain ownership of the major portion of the Northern lines, they were at loggerheads with the North Metropolitan Tramway Company. The lines of a smaller company in the north of London had about then been purchased by the Council. As the North Metropolitan Company's lines had been built up piece-meal and at different times, the whole system could not become purchasable under the expropriation clause of the tramway act of 1870 *en bloc*, but in sections, as the franchise of each expired. The Council would have to buy it up bit by bit. Three suggestions for settlement were at length drafted, namely—

1. The North Metropolitan Company offered to lease from the Council the lines of the smaller system and

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

work them in conjunction with their own until 1910, to which year, from 1896 (fourteen years) the company were to pay an aggregate sum in relief of taxation amounting to \$2,319,535.

2. The Council to purchase the company's lines as the leases fell, and re-let them to the company on leases to expire in 1910, the relief of taxation by this arrangement for the fourteen years being estimated at \$1,634,810.

3. The Council to purchase and work the lines themselves at an estimated relief to taxation during the same period of \$1,406,515.

The first two proposals showed that the leasing system promised more profit to the taxes than had the Council purchased and worked the lines themselves. In the end (1897) the moderate section of the Council succeeded in getting the second proposal adopted, and the lines became municipal property and leased to the company, the leases to expire in 1910. But the Council, whose political complexion has considerably changed since then, had not the patience to wait until 1910 to get possession. In April, 1906, they acquired the Northern lines from the company for the sum of \$5,477,345. In addition they are spending \$17,500,000 on converting them from horse to electric traction. Apart from the speculative nature of this extra outlay, in view of the powerful opposition of the motor omnibuses, and the fact that it will yield

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

no return for some time to come, a considerable loss has been thrown on the taxes by the company being bought out before its time. By 1910 it would have paid the Council, as rent, etc., a sum of \$1,634,810 on the leasing arrangement made in 1897 just referred to, of which sum, up to 1905, \$959,975 was paid. As the company has now ceased to exist, and there are no more contributions in aid of taxation coming from that source, there is, therefore, a loss to the taxpayers of the difference between \$1,634,810 and \$959,975, or \$674,835.

Under the lease, the company paid the Council an annual rental of \$225,000, and an additional twelve and one-half per cent. of the increased gross receipts, as compared with the gross receipts in 1895. Here are some conditions embodied in the lease, which conclusively show that the interests of the traveling public and the tramway employes were fully safeguarded, and that, under municipal working, the public will not be given a better service:

1. The company are not to raise the fares on Sundays and bank holidays.

2. The company are to run workmen's cars between 3 and 8 A. M., whenever the Council may require them to do so, at 1d. (two cents) fares for the whole distance, with a 2d. (four cents) return ticket available at any time. (A similar obligation the Council forced on the

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

Central London Railway and on other lines, with the result that the latter run their workmen's trains at a great loss. On the other hand, the Council only recently objected to workmen riding on their own cars at reduced fares, and attempted to raise them. The Council, therefore, wring concessions from railway companies on behalf of the working-classes which they themselves in running municipal tram-cars are not disposed to grant.)

3. The company are to work any new lines that may be made by the Council, and pay the Council eight per cent. per annum on the cost thereof until midsummer, 1910.

4. The company are not to increase the hours of labor nor reduce the rates of wages of their employees.

5. They are to pay rates and taxes on the value of the lines.

6. They are to work the lines by electric or other traction, if and when required by the Council, and on most advantageous terms to the Council.

7. They are to lay down at their own cost, when required by the Council, a mile of tramway for the purpose of experimenting as to the suitability of any improved system of traction.

8. They are to set aside a sum equal to £12,500 (\$62,500) a year as a fund to be applied for renewals or reconstruction of the lines, which they are to keep in good condition, to the satisfaction of the Council.

In view of such restrictions and control, which the company faithfully respected, it is not clear to what degree the public will be better advantaged by the transference of the lines to the Council.

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

There remains a word to be said regarding the general tramway schemes evolved by the Council. The total amount of capital expenditure of the undertakings, including sums already incurred on lines opened for traffic or to be incurred on others in prospect, is \$55,000,000. It may be thought that such an outlay represented a considerable mileage, but actually it is only the ultimate development of a system comprising 121 miles of double track. This means approximately the investment of a sum of \$10,000,000 in order to provide eleven miles. One wonders, with "Engineering," if any tramway system in the kingdom, or in the world, can rival this achievement. "If that were to be the end of all expenditure on tramway matters," remarks that journal, "one might be inclined to say: 'the money 's spent, and there 's an end of it; least said, soonest mended.' But we are not nearly at the end, if all these extensions are to be promoted, and the ratepayers of London may well ask what will the total expenditure be when the Council's highway committee is at length satisfied?"

There is, indeed, no end in sight to the vaulting ambitions of the London County Council. Closely connected with its tramway policy is the scheme it is now maturing for obtaining a municipal monopoly for the supply of electricity in bulk

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

over the London area. This is dealt with elsewhere.¹ The development of its wasteful housing schemes in suburban areas² is also an offshoot of its tramway extensions. In course of time the whole working-class population, snugly housed in municipal dwellings on the outskirts, may be carried to and from their place of occupation in municipal tram-cars, and by the extension of both dwellings and cars, their place of occupation will probably be the Council's Works Department.

This mysterious branch of the Council's trading operations merits some attention. According to the Council's report for 1904-5, to the end of that year it had works in course of execution involving an expenditure of £1,351,962 (\$6,629,810); it paid in wages £278,243 (\$1,391,215); it employed on the average 3,282 men; and the Council credits it with making a profit of £23,794 (\$118,970).

Here is what a Moderate member of the Council³ says of the Works Department:

So far as the Works Department is concerned, we, the Moderate Party, are necessarily considerably in the dark as to its administration, owing to the fact that the Progressive Party have abused the power with which their majority provides them, by refusing to admit any mem-

¹ See chapter on "Electric Light and Power Monopoly."

² See chapter on "Housing."

³ Mr. William Hunt, before the London Municipal Society, July 11, 1906.

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

ber of the Moderate Party on to the Works Committee. (This will strike the American public as an unusual proceeding as in all such bodies the minority party should of right be represented.) It is not so long ago since the accounts in connection with the Works Department were manipulated so as to show a profit. The manner adopted was that some of the profit was taken off a successful job, and placed to the credit of a job which would otherwise have shown a considerable loss. So far as the alleged surplus profits by the Works Department is concerned, this is largely the result of establishing a high schedule of prices upon which to work. By this means it is far from difficult to show a profit, and by largely overestimating in the beginning, it is easy to represent that a considerable sum has been saved to the ratepayers by the Works Department undertaking the work. As an illustration of the enormous saving to the rates invariably produced by putting the work out to tender by private contractors, in lieu of it being offered only to the Works Department, let me give you the following example which occurred in July of 1904. The Main Drainage Committee in their report for July 7, 1904, in regard to the main drainage extension (Southern outfall sewer enlargement) stated that the chief engineer's estimate of the cost of the work was £470,979 (\$2,354,895); whilst the lowest tender, namely, that of the Westminster Construction Company, London, was £348,416 (\$1,742,080). As regards the main drainage extension (Northern low-level sewer (No. 2), section No. 1), the same report stated that the chief engineer's estimate of the cost of the work was £117,000 (\$585,000); whilst that of the lowest tender, namely, that of William Kennedy, Limited, London, was £82,510 (\$412,550). The estimates of the chief engineer for the cost of these two works therefore amounted to £587,979 (\$2,939,895);

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

whilst the two lowest tenders for these same two works amounted to £430,926 (\$2,154,630), representing a saving of £157,053 (\$785,265).

These examples of overestimation were capped by a gross underestimation of the building of the Horton Asylum. The lowest private tender amounted to £296,000 (\$1,480,000); the Works Department's bid was £284,400 (\$1,422,000). The Department undertook the work, which was to be completed by the end of September, 1900. It took three years longer. By June, 1903, the Department's estimate of the work had jumped to £291,165 (\$1,455,825), and the actual cost came out at £329,044 (\$1,645,220), an excess over the final estimate of £37,879 (\$188,395), and over the original estimate of £44,644 (\$223,220).

Why and wherefore the London County Council is able to conduct its Works Department on methods which only mean that when work is not offered for tender, but is carried out by this department, it is really given to the highest bidder (that is, the Council itself), is picturesquely explained by Mr. Bernard Shaw, who, whilst a supporter of the Council's policy, is not adverse to playing the part of the candid friend. The Council, says he,

goes to many an unfortunate wretch grimly struggling with poverty in a little shop, underfed, underclothed,

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

underhoused, and consequently desperately in want of more money to spend on himself and his family. Taking him by the scruff of the neck, it says to him, "Come: you must invest in the general prosperity of this magnificent metropolis, of which you are—or ought to be—proud to be a citizen. You must no longer cross the Thames in a wretched penny ferry-boat: you must build a colossal tower bridge, with splendid approaches; or you must pass underneath in tubular triumphs of modern engineering. You must no longer walk through slums from the Strand to Oxford Street; you must make a new and lordly avenue, flanked with imposing buildings. And you must cheer yourself up with parks and bands, and run delightful steamboats on the river for your recreation on summer evenings." Is it any wonder that the unhappy victim of this comprehensive civic patriotism turns savagely on his progressive benefactors, and asks them whether they suppose his name is Carnegie, or Pierpont Morgan, or Rothschild, that he should be forced into the schemes of millionaires? And the irony of the proposals is the more biting as he well knows that if the improvements happen to affect his own business beneficially, his landlord will take the first opportunity to appropriate the increment by putting up his rent. This grievance is one which cannot be argued away, and cannot without gross callousness be disregarded. . . . We have no right to force on people conveniences that they cannot afford. When a municipality which can borrow at less than four per cent., deliberately extorts capital for public works from tradesmen who have to raise it from ten per cent. to forty per cent., or even more, it is clearly imposing the grossest unthrift on its unfortunate constituents.¹

¹ "The Common-Sense of Municipal Trading," chapter x.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

But what, it may be asked, will befall the "unfortunate wretch, underfed, underclothed and underhoused," when the socialists, who are bent on capturing the Council at the March elections of 1907, succeed in materializing their program, a few items of which are: Municipal workshops, stores, milk and bread shops, and dairy farms; free traveling for workmen to and from work; municipal coal stores and collieries; municipal farm colonies for the unemployed (paid for by a direct tax on income derived from private industrial concerns); and municipal clothing factories?

The "progressive" policy pursued by the London County Council is naturally a direct incitement to the promotion of such a socialistic program. The same may be said of the record of the borough councils of the Metropolis. These number twenty-eight, and they go their own way under the statutory powers they enjoy, though the County Council watch them with a supervising eye. In the main, they have been animated until recently by the same ambitions as the Council are. The latter body hold them in check, not so much from considerations of public policy as from a desire to keep their wings clipped, lest they should mount heights equal to and even exceeding those which the Council have already reached. The

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

borough councils are impatient of the interference and authority exercised by the County Council; whilst the latter, with octopus-like tendencies, resent their very existence. The superior authority, in fact, seeks to acquire the whole administrative machinery of the minor bodies, including their trading undertakings, and to centralize the vast work of governing the entire Metropolis from Spring Gardens. Their aim is to abolish the borough councils altogether. Jealous of the powers of the local councils to build luxurious libraries, baths and wash-houses, model dwellings, and electricity works, the central authority regards these as so much game which should fall to them, and not be divided between twenty-eight other bodies. Perhaps the borough councils have deserved the ill-will of the higher authority. The latter they were really created to checkmate, and were invested with powers which otherwise the Council would doubtless have acquired. Hence they are a thorn in the side of the Council; they prevent the Council from realizing their desire to be, not the paramount authority, but the only authority for London.

The abolition of the borough authorities, and the transfer of their functions to the Council, would only mean that the taxpayers' eggs would

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

all be placed in one basket. The failure of Woolwich, Bermondsey or Marylebone to conduct an electric lighting undertaking would not involve a loss confined to the taxpayers of those districts, as at present; the loss would be shared alike by all the other districts. There are numberless unprofitable and comparatively unused borough baths and wash-houses (built on the fallacy that if a local authority provides these establishments, the people would become clean), and the losses on these would be similarly distributed. London, in density of population, though not of course in area, may be classed with an American state, and the counties and townships of the latter with the borough divisions of London. An American township would resent having to pay for follies committed by another township. At the back of the London County Council's scheme of centralization to bring the whole area of London under their sole jurisdiction are their deeply-laid plans for developing their municipalization policy, to which the borough councils are often an obstacle. Indeed, the County Council have only been able to extend their tramways through the good-will of the borough authorities—when they can obtain it. The latter, if they elect, can exercise the veto they possess of keeping out tramways from their

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

areas altogether. Chelsea, for example, has for some years past barred the County Council from running cars in the district. Holborn is also opposing the Council's projected extensions through its territory. As the progressive party of the County Council have declared that they must stand or fall by their tramway policy, to oppose that policy is the unforgivable sin.

It is obvious then that the friction between the minor and central authorities of London has an important bearing upon the whole principle of public ownership, because it illustrates that a duplication of authorities means a conflict of municipal ambitions. The borough councils may be deemed a useful stumbling-block to the designs of the authorities at Spring Gardens; but their attitude is only that of Satan rebuking sin. They are themselves deeply involved in trading operations. Extravagance in this and other directions is their watchword. At present their total debt amounts to \$63,939,955. The following table (adapted from figures prepared by Mr. Arthur Tower, borough treasurer of Islington), shows how this sum works out per capita in the twenty-eight districts whose collective indebtedness make up this sum, and also how local expenditure and taxation bear on the population in the same way:

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

Borough	Local Expenditure per head of Population	Indebtedness per head of Population	Approximate Percentage of Taxes levied on Rental Value of Property Per cent.
Battersea	\$12.50	\$85.50	41½
Bermondsey	17.00	103.00	46½
Bethnal Green	8.50	56.50	41
Camberwell	11.50	66.50	45
Chelsea	21.00	139.00	35
Deptford	11.00	72.00	40
Finsbury	17.50	111.00	36
Fulham	10.50	77.00	37½
Greenwich	12.50	75.00	41
Hackney	11.00	74.00	39½
Hammersmith	12.50	87.50	38
Hampstead	22.00	157.50	36
Holborn	31.00	197.50	35
Islington	10.50	74.50	36¾
Kensington	21.50	142.50	33
Lambeth	12.00	72.00	38½
Lewisham	12.50	73.50	37½
Paddington	17.00	115.50	32½
Poplar	14.50	73.00	60
St. Marylebone	23.00	216.00	33½
St. Pancras	13.50	104.00	35½
Shoreditch	13.50	106.00	40½
Southwark	12.00	79.00	37
Stepney	11.00	65.50	45
Stoke Newington	12.00	79.50	36
Wandsworth	12.50	71.00	37
Westminster	54.50	362.50	33½
Woolwich	9.00	73.50	40

It will be seen that the percentage of taxation levied in these London districts varies, and, as in the provincial towns, it is high, as a general rule,

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

in proportion to the extent to which the local authorities engage in trading pursuits. In business centers like Holborn and Westminster, the expenditure, debt and taxation per head, based on the night population (which is small), would be considerably less per head if based on the day population, who contribute most of the taxation. In these districts, therefore, trading (while present) does not account for the high per capita. In other cases, also, the excessive cost of poor law administration, and extravagance in the ordinary work of local government, account for the high rate of taxation where trading is not carried on. The lighting of a number of the London boroughs, for example, is still in the hands of companies, and the economy shown in the cost of company lighting compared with the cost in municipal-lighted districts is very striking. Here are some comparative figures, adapted from a table prepared by the London Municipal Society:

Borough	Street Mileage	Cost of Lighting	Cost per Mile
Bethnal Green .. (company)	40	\$23,985	\$600
Shoreditch (municipal)	43	72,000	1,674
Deptford (company)	52	19,235	370
Hammersmith .. (municipal)	55	41,870	761
Greenwich (company)	58	23,080	397
Fulham (municipal)	56	54,290	970

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

Borough	Street Mileage	Cost of Lighting	Cost per Mile
Paddington (company)	59½	\$52,360	\$880
Hampstead (municipal)	57	58,290	1,022
Lewisham (company)	108	39,045	360
Hackney (municipal)	104	81,075	780
Camberwell (company)	130½	58,760	450
Islington (municipal)	124	160,850	1,295
Lambeth (company)	148½	67,865	455
St. Pancras (municipal)	88½	109,515	1,235
Wandsworth ... (company)	176	88,405	500
Stepney (municipal)	92	106,155	1,155

If reference be made to the previous table as to the percentage of taxation in the company-lighted districts shown above, it will be seen that it is not generally lower than in the municipal-lighted districts. The assumption to be drawn from this, in view of the higher cost of municipal lighting, is that the percentage of taxation would be higher if the lighting were taken away from the companies. Where economic company-lighting fails to affect the percentage of taxation, as in Camberwell (which pays 45 per cent. per head on the assessment), it is because a district prejudices the prudence shown in this direction by imprudence in other ways. Thus, of Camberwell's local debt of £560,724 (\$2,803,620), no less

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

than £339,002 (\$1,695,010) is invested in public baths, wash-houses, libraries, an art gallery, and in housing. Greenwich and Bethnal Green (both company-lighted districts), with their 41 per cent. taxation per head, are heavily burdened by their poor law administration, which accounts for two-thirds of the local debt of the one, and more than half of that of the other. Finally, it may be pointed out that the heaviest taxed districts, Poplar and Bermondsey (60 per cent. and 46½ per cent. per head respectively), are municipally lighted, whilst the lightest taxed district, Paddington (32½ per cent. per head), is lighted by a company.

To examine individually the trading exploits of the worst offenders in the London area would only be repeating the same story. There is, however, one district (Battersea), which stands out as a conspicuous example of the lengths to which a municipality will go in extravagance, when once it is in the hands of the socialistic-labor element. In this respect it is hardly typical as yet of the other London boroughs; but, if the intentions of the Labor Party mean anything, and Battersea does not afford them a sufficient warning, that fate appears to be in store for them. In sixteen years (between 1888-9 and 1904-5) the local debt in Battersea has grown from \$275,000 to \$3,500,-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

000; its rates (or taxes) from 5s. 3d. in the pound to 8s. 4d. in the pound (or from 26 $\frac{1}{4}$ per cent. to 41 $\frac{1}{2}$ per cent., charged on a householder's rent); and the assessment values of the properties on which the rates are levied has increased from \$333,000 to \$1,150,000. This expansion of the district's financial burden cannot be explained away by growth of population (it has only increased by 19 per cent. in the period named, while the money extracted by taxation has grown 142 per cent.), nor by any development of new industries and the consequent increased wants of the locality which would arise therefrom, for the present tendency is the decline of London as an industrial center.

The redemption of the sums borrowed is made a charge on the future. While the next generation of taxpayers will have to bear the sins of the present administration, the Battersea taxpayer to-day is groaning under the burden of meeting indebtedness made in the past. Hence sums in respect of repayment of, or interest on, loans is a permanent charge on the taxes. Indeed, one Battersea taxpayer states that of the district's whole income (about \$2,000,000), more than a quarter is being paid away on account of loans, raised either by the Municipal Council, or by the other spending bodies (the Board of Guardians and the London County Council) whose rates it

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

collects. In other words, the money-lender takes some twenty-eight cents out of every dollar collected from the taxpayer.

As an example of the tax-demand note presented by local authorities to a British householder, let us examine the bill tendered to a Battersea taxpayer. It contains demands from the Board of Guardians for the administration of the poor law, demands from the London County Council for general administrative purposes and for education, the police tax, and the borough council's own taxes for local administration. The following table shows the proportion these spending bodies take of the 8s. 4½d. (or 41½ per cent. assessed on his rent) which is extracted from the Battersea taxpayer:

Board of Guardians for	a.	d.				
the poor,.....	1	11½	in the £ or nearly 10%	on the rent		
London County Council	1	6	"	"	or 7½%	"
London County Council						
for education.....	1	7½	"	"	8%	"
Police.....	2	4	"	"	1%	"
Borough Council.....	3	1½	"	"	15%	"
	8.	4½	"	"	41½%	"

If, therefore, a Battersea householder's rent is \$100 a year, he pays \$10 toward keeping the poor of his district, \$7.50 to the London County Council, \$8 for educational purposes, \$2 to the police, and \$15 for local purposes, or altogether 41½ per

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

cent. in general taxes, in addition to his rent. This, it may be pointed out, is distinct from the income tax levied by the State for national purposes, which takes another shilling out of every sovereign (\$5) of his earnings, over \$800 a year.

These rates would appear to be much higher if the assessment value of the property, on which they are raised, was not tinkered with and increased, by which method a great deal of money is obtained without raising the tax rate per pound. In fact, it is estimated that but for the increased assessment device, Battersea taxes would be quite 13s. in the pound, or sixty-five per cent. on the rental value of property. As a further illustration, taking London as a whole, the assessment value of the Metropolis has risen from over \$170,000,000 in 1895 to over \$245,000,000 in 1904, or an increase in nine years of about twenty per cent. in the rental valuation of property on which local taxes are raised. Put differently, a two-cent rate which in 1895 realized eighty cents on a house of a rental of \$200, in 1904 brought in \$1. Battersea's own local rates admit of a similar analysis, showing that it is spending to a much greater extent than its actual rate of taxation indicates.

Poplar is another district where the incidence of taxation is heavy—the table shows it to be no less than 60 per cent. on the rental value of prop-

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

erty, or 12s. in the pound, equivalent to sixty cents per dollar. In this district, where one person out of every fourteen is a pauper living on the taxes, the burden is heaviest on the trading community, the case for whom has been well presented by Mr. J. G. Broodbank, of the London and India Docks Company, in a letter to the "London Tribune." "We make about £100,000 a year profit at Poplar," he says, "and out of that we have to pay £30,000 in taxes. We get nothing for the money. We have to make our own roads, do our own sewerage, and provide our own police. We do not use the baths nor the board schools. A third of our local profits go in taxes, and we have not a vote in return for it. Why, even the Sultans of the East do not impose such taxes!" The proportion of taxes to the net profit of this company in Poplar works out at about twenty-one per cent. The profits of other companies established in the same district are lightened by taxation as follows: South-Eastern Railway, twenty per cent. of the profit; Great Eastern Railway, seventeen per cent.; South-Western Railway, fifteen per cent.; London & North-Western Railway, eleven per cent.; and the Great Northern Railway, ten per cent. of the profit.

The scandal of the taxes in districts like Battersea and Poplar, not to mention West Ham,

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

where the party which benefits by the rates is stronger than the party which pays them, has had the effect of driving manufacturers and traders from them, and the prosperity of industries upon which the working population depends is in danger of becoming undermined. In fact, as the "Times" has pointed out, that position has already been reached. "What with the increase in the rates," it remarks, "and what, in effect, is the same—the increased value at which property is assessed—London is not, for their purpose, what it was. The manufacturers, shipping and dock companies begin to find that the more they are able to carry their works and operations outside the metropolitan area, the better for them. London firms nowadays, when they contemplate removing their business, or extending their operation into another neighborhood, first inquire what the rates are. To such an extent does the incidence of rates enter into the calculations of those who meditate the extension of industrial works, that a fundamental rule of business has now been evolved for all who are acquiring land and buildings: Keep outside the jurisdiction of an extravagant municipality."

Major Leonard Darwin¹ calls attention to the serious danger indicated here: "If, in any town,

¹"Municipal Trade," page 442.

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

Municipal Trading has been largely undertaken, and if for any cause the population begins to decline before the debts thus incurred have been redeemed to any material extent, the result must be a reduction of municipal profits and increase in local taxation. And the serious aspect of the case is that, in these circumstances, taxation is likely to go on increasing at a geometrical ratio; for the desire of the inhabitants to leave the neighborhood will increase with every increase of taxation; and the burden of taxation will increase with every new departure of inhabitants. There is in these circumstances every condition necessary to produce commercial disaster and municipal bankruptcy."

As far as the London borough councils are concerned, this fate, toward which many of them were undoubtedly leading their districts by the increment of liabilities they created each year, has been peremptorily checked. The elections in November, 1906, resulted in a clean sweep of the Progressives (the ownership party), and a remarkable accession of strength to the Moderates. There are some boroughs, once Progressive, in which hardly any members of that party have survived, and in which there is now only one party, the Moderates. All along the line the anti-ownership party were at the top and the Progressives at the bottom,

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

though, indeed, the labor candidates were sometimes lowest of all. In 1903 there were fifteen boroughs in London in which the Progressives were in a majority; there are now two. The thirty boroughs that the Moderates have thus won are in all parts of London—in the north, as Islington and St. Pancras; in the south, as Camberwell; in the east, as Poplar, Stepney and Woolwich, and in the west, as Fulham. The general totals show 959 municipal reformers (or anti-ownership party), 272 Progressives (the defeated socialists), 34 labor and 97 independent members. In the provincial towns there were also victories for the supporters of private enterprise, though the ownership defeat was less crushing than in London. But in Glasgow in thirteen contests nine labor candidates were hopelessly beaten, one labor magistrate lost his seat and only three labor men out of thirty-four candidates who went to the polls were returned.

It is unfortunate, as the "London Times" has pointed out, that many of the most objectionable of the municipal undertakings, which have now been practically condemned by the public, are to some extent of the nature of commitments, and that their immediate abandonment may not be altogether practicable. But at least the continuance of the Progressive policy has been interrupted by the more prudent element which has now entered the

THE WORLD'S GREATEST SPENDTHRIFT

London borough councils. The change promises better local government for London, especially if the strength of the reforming party on the borough councils, as expressing public opinion, exercises a restraining influence on the London County Council.

CHAPTER X

SOLVENCY OF CITIES

Soundness of Municipal credit questioned . . . Credit defined . . . Inflated assessments as creating a fictitious security . . . Appearance of wealth which does not really exist . . . Faith of investors on Municipal stocks explained . . . Belief in the ability of the taxpayer to meet the liability . . . Money not raised on security of undertaking for which it is required, but on the taxes . . . Failure of such undertakings to stand on their own foundations . . . Depreciation of London County Council stocks and the cause thereof . . . Resort of municipalities to the issue and renewal of bills at increased discount to ensure response . . . Business community deprived of money through its absorption by municipalities for their trading schemes . . . Taking money on deposit by principal British cities . . . Small deposits invited . . . Failure of the system in some towns . . . An encroachment on the savings of the people . . . Dangerous position of local authorities in case of sudden calls for repayment.

THE inflation of assessments for taxation purposes, shown in the last chapter, only means that in time British municipalities will be raising money on a wholly fictitious security in the exercise of their spending powers. The question arises as to how far their credit can stand the strain. Much stress, the "London Argus" has pointed out, is laid by the supporters of Municipal Trading on the soundness of municipal credit. Let us go to the root of the matter and ask, with that journal, what is credit generally? To quote William Cobbett, credit is a thing wholly dependent

SOLVENCY OF CITIES

on opinion. "The word itself, indeed," says this old economist, "has the same meaning as the word 'belief.' As long as a man believes in the riches of an individual, or any company, so long he or they possess all the advantages of riches. But when once suspicion is excited, the credit is shaken. So long as the belief is implicit, the person toward whom it exists goes on not only with all the appearances, but with all the advantages, of wealth, though at the same time he be insolvent. But if his wealth is not solid, if he merely have the appearance of wealth, if he be insolvent, he is liable at any moment to have his insolvency exposed." It is urged in the case of London that its debt is fully secured on its taxable value. That debt is already well over double the taxable value, which has grown enormously in recent years. The "London Argus," in directing public attention to the limit of a municipality's credit, recalls that assessment committees in fixing rateable value have not always held the scales of justice evenly. They have often been guided in their duty not so much by the *real* value of the property assessed as by the needs of the local authorities to obtain money. House property in many parts of London is becoming less and less profitable. The percentage of empty houses grows more and more. Nevertheless, the rateable value is raised.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

There is thus created that appearance of wealth which does not really exist. If the exodus of Londoners continues, the example of West Ham will be repeated on a large scale, and with far graver results. The commercial decay, the driving away of the middle classes from West Ham, by reason of excessive rates, has been serious enough. The effect of such a state of things on the welfare of London is almost unimaginable. The wealth of London and "the ability of it to pay" are phrases glibly used by Progressive apologists for rising rates. In using them it is plain they do not think who or what are the payers. They are poor. Not less than 44 per cent. of the assessed houses and tenements in London do not exceed £20 rateable value. That 44 per cent. represents the dwellings of the poor and very poor, who have a hard struggle to live. Though they may not pay rates direct, they pay them indirectly. The landlord pays the rates and adds them to the rent. In his work on "The Life and Labor of the People of London," Charles Booth points out that the population of London consists of:

	Per cent.
The Poor	30
Working classes in regular employment	51
Lower middle, middle and upper classes	17

From this division it will be seen that 80 per

cent. of the population of London belongs to the class which feels acutely excessive taxation. I am indebted to the journal named for this convincing view of the insecurity of municipal credit in London, which equally applies to other cities.

But the glamor of figures, the solid persuasive security of the taxes indicated by an inflated valuation of assessments stated in terms of millions of pounds sterling, wins over the investor who goes into the market. British cities, he reflects, do not default, however bad their administration; so that *his* money is all right. But for the trust of the investor in the municipalities, his money would go in sound commercial enterprises, built on foundations of substantial actual assets. For instance, the London County Council, after giving the market a rest to enable investors to recover from the drain on their resources occasioned by previous municipal loans, has only to make an issue for a large amount, which has every chance of being subscribed—and over-subscribed—within a very short time. But like a speculative syndicate conscious of the defects of the proposition it submits to the public, it may thus succeed by the bait of an enticing discount which, indeed, municipalities are now generally compelled to offer to induce a sufficient response. The London County Council has an annual expenditure

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

within \$5,000,000 of the annual expenditure of Belgium, exceeding that of Saxony, the Argentine Republic, Norway and Sweden combined, the Netherlands and Portugal, double that of Roumania, and more than four times that of Denmark. The Council may sink most of the money it raises in street railways whose accounts can only be made to show a profit by not debiting the large expenditures made in respect of them, or in more boats whose running shows an enormous loss. The investing public, however, are not sensible of the doubtful uses to which London's chief municipality applies the money. They are only concerned with the security offered—the assessment value of the Metropolis, *i.e.*, the ability of the taxpayer to pay, whatever befalls. But conceive of the reception which a municipality's issue of a loan for speculative trading purposes would receive in the money market if, as security for the loan, it relied solely on the assets of the particular undertaking in respect of which the money was wanted? The losses resulting from the municipal management of electricity works all over the country are a by-word. Hardly one, indeed, if proper allowance were made for depreciation and sinking fund, would show a profit. It is safe to say that such municipal undertakings would receive scant recognition as payable prop-

ositions in the market on their own merits. What chance, for that matter, has a private electrical undertaking of raising money, with a bad balance sheet, not for one year, but from the start? Municipalities are well aware that, but for the substantial assets of the taxes, they could not raise money for their trading speculations at all. Their undertakings, therefore, cannot stand on their own foundations; their own assets are negligible for the purpose of raising money on them; and without the aid of the taxes they would fall to pieces. It hardly needs saying that this dependence on the taxpayer as an asset for loan purposes, and not on the undertaking itself (which, as shown, would cut a sorry figure as such) constitutes the cardinal weakness of the principle of conducting commercial businesses out of public money.

This question of raising municipal stock was recently raised in the "London Tribune," *apropos* of a strong attack made by Mr. G. R. Sims, the dramatist, upon the extravagance of local authorities. By way of retort, Mr. George Bernard Shaw wrote asking Mr. Sims to obtain for him some municipal stock at panic prices, as he was seeking cheap gilt-edged investments. "A brief search will show," states this reckless speculator, "that the very people who have been stuffing him (Mr. Sims) with all this nonsense about munici-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

pal bankruptcy will lend money to a municipal corporation on terms that they would not entertain for a moment from a private company. The London County Council is at present in financial despair because the actual scarcity of money, caused by the burning up of hundreds of millions of pounds in South Africa, Manchuria, Russia and other seats of war, prevents it from raising capital at three per cent. The County Council has to pay extra for scarcity, as every one else has, but will anyone be so hardy as to pretend that it has now, or ever has had, to pay a farthing for risk? And yet if a private company had been financially written down by the Moderate press and the anti-Progressive alliances and leagues and Rate-payers Associations for twenty years, as the council has, it would not be able to raise a shilling at 50 per cent."

A correspondent was quick to remind Mr. Shaw that he would probably have a chance one day of obtaining London County Council securities at panic prices. As he points out, they dropped a good many points long after the wars he names, and it is because investors are beginning to doubt the security. "A three per cent., gilt-edged investment, secured on the rates of the premier city of the world, being $10\frac{1}{2}$ points below par, shows what investors think of present municipal

SOLVENCY OF CITIES

undertakings." Another correspondent commented that municipal stocks are procurable at other than famine prices, not because municipalities make profits, but because they do not depend on profits to pay interest or repay capital, but upon the rates. It is the power of the "screw" which makes these investments gilt-edged. But neither has hit upon the real cause for the depreciation of municipal stocks. There are far too many of them issued. Municipalities have flooded the market with their loans, whereby the investing public has been drained of its surplus capital. This outcome, however, hits both ways. Whilst stagnating private enterprise by withdrawing from it capital which, but for its absorption by the municipalities, would be attracted to it, a dearth of money has also the effect of prejudicing the success of further new issues of the municipalities. When there are few or no issues of new municipal stock, therefore, little money is available.

In one way, it would be advantageous to the taxpayers if this state of things continued. Not to be beaten, however, the municipalities in their desperate straits fall back on issuing and renewing bills. In this direction, as in their too great dependence on the resources of the money market for raising bonds, they have over-reached them-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

selves by issuing too many bills, with the result that on the expiry of a bill they increase the rate of discount in order to ensure its renewal. Only recently Birmingham municipality had to pay an average percentage of nearly £3. 11s. 5d. for the renewal of the current issue of £300,000 bills for twelve months. A year previously the same bills were allotted at the rate of £2. 14s. 4½d. per cent. A distinguished English lawyer, who is well acquainted with the strange ways of municipal finance, thus writes me *apropos* of this very high rate of discount of first-class paper: "What possible chance has a merchant of being adventurous if he is to come into competition with municipalities who are denuding the local banks all over the country of their floating balances by offering acceptances at this price? When evidence was being given on the Local Loans Committee in 1902, some of the town clerks defended the system of raising money by bills, saying that the bills were of such large amounts that they did not come into competition with mercantile bills. This is an entire fallacy. I am assured by money brokers that the larger the amount the better they like the bill, as it is taken up as a floater all the more readily the bigger it is. Currency questions are so difficult that one hesitates to dogmatize upon them; but I have the strongest impression myself that these

SOLVENCY OF CITIES

municipal bills are subversive of those laws which are so inexorable in their vindication of sound economic principles. The mercantile bill is an instrument of barter which is accepted by commercial people in lieu of cash, and so economizes the currency of the country. These municipal bills are nothing of the kind. There is no transference of value which, as in the case of the mercantile bill, is certain to put the drawer in funds by the end of the currency of the bill; on the contrary, when the bill runs out, the treasury of the municipalities is not refunded, and they have no recourse except to renew the bill, and thus to perpetuate their depletion of available currency. In fact, the bill is not used for floating over a temporary occasion, but is renewed to put off the meeting of a perpetual liability. If this is sound reasoning, the issue of these bills has exactly the same injurious effect upon the community as a depreciation of the coinage would have. It may be said that these bills do not pretend to follow the analogy of mercantile bills, but are modeled upon Government Treasury bills. My answer to this is that the municipalities do not budget their expenditure. The Treasury bill is issued to bridge over the gap between expenditure and receipt in the annual revenue of the Government; the municipal bills are not issued on revenue but on capital

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

account, and are just as improper a method of finance for them as they would be for a railway company to employ them for the financing, for instance, of their capital outlay upon a permanent work."

Another device of the municipalities to raise money is to tout among the humbler class of their thrifty citizens to induce them to deposit their savings with them. In this direction they attempt to tap an investing public which knows nothing about the money markets, and whose knowledge of finance is confined to the interest they obtain from their bank. In the money market they rob private enterprise of the cream of would-be investors; in their own district they actively compete with the ordinary banks for deposits by offering a higher interest. Glasgow, Edinburgh, Manchester, and Liverpool advertise for deposits from time to time, as well as county councils and even parish councils.

A correspondent in the "London Telegraph" (Oct. 27, 1906) makes the following interesting remarks about the system of finance practised by Edinburgh municipality, which has a resemblance at least to municipal banking: "They advertise for loans and take money on deposit from whoever offers it, for long or short periods—probably, unless in very exceptional circumstances, for not less than a month. They give in the way of interest a half per cent. more than the bank rate, whatever

SOLVENCY OF CITIES

that may be. The exact percentage of interest is not stated in the advertisement asking for money, and it varies according to the bank rate. This half per cent. more than the bank induces lawyers especially to invest temporarily their clients' money with the municipality rather than with the banks. At any stated date the chamberlain of the city, who is the official charged with its monetary concerns, will have average deposits on hand of about three-quarters of a million sterling, but the annual turnover is, of course, much greater than that sum. There is not at present the same flow of money from small depositors as there was a year or two ago. This is in part accounted for by the fact that many safe investments, such as Consols and railway stocks, have been low in price, and the money has gone into them. Money, that formerly flowed freely into the coffers of the municipality, has had to be sought on loan from quarters where it was known money could be had. The system works exceedingly well from the municipal point of view, but it has all along been a thorn in the side of the banks, who have once or twice tried to retaliate on the municipalities, without, it may be observed, any very permanent results. It has been roughly estimated that in 1905 something like six or seven millions less of business was done by the Scotch banks than formerly on account of the

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

municipalities, school boards, parish councils, county councils, and other public boards taking loans directly from the public, instead of dealing as formerly with the banks."

The same journal mentions that something like municipal banking has been started at King's Lynn—a municipality which is credited with being the pioneer in raising loans for municipal purposes. That borough recently announced that it would receive amounts of £50 and upwards at 3½ per cent. interest, repayable at six months' notice, or at a shorter term by arrangement, to meet an outlay on its electric light undertaking. In ten days all the money required was received. The county borough of Devonport is another instance of this form of municipal enterprise. A circular published in June, 1904, announced that the municipality was prepared to receive sums of £10 and upwards on deposit, repayable at one calendar months' notice at any time, bearing interest at 3 per cent. per annum. "These sums," the circular stated, "are free of all charge or expense to the depositor, and can be increased from time to time by the addition of further sums of not less than £50. It added that "any number of deposits may be made by one person, and no limit in amount is placed upon any one account," and, as apparently indicating that these deposits are not limited to the people of Devon-

SOLVENCY OF CITIES

port, it intimated that "investors may send their deposits by cheques, postal orders, or other means."

The expedient, however, has hardly proved successful in every case. One cautious borough (Bury, Lancs.), before raising money by this means, sought the experience of other municipalities. Nineteen boroughs, it seems, invited loans from £10 to £90, but met with a very poor response. In some cases they failed altogether. Of the boroughs which raised a considerable amount, the most noticeable case was Bolton, which succeeded in obtaining £30,000 in small loans, varying from 3 to 3¼ per cent. interest. The Birmingham municipality, a few years ago, raised £159,190 in various sums, accepting as small an amount as £20; but it found the transaction costly, and abandoned the scheme. The borough treasurer of Bury reported against the receiving of small deposits.

The whole practice is, of course, an encroachment on the savings of the people, which, as has been pointed out by the "Statist," are, even in the richest countries, limited in extent. Those savings have to keep up all existing businesses, and to supply the means of extending those businesses and founding new industries. To the extent to which municipalities make demands upon the savings of the country, they lessen the fund

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

that is available for business. If anything were to happen which would lead depositors to call in their money, the local authorities might find themselves in a very serious position. It is said, for example, that the floating debt of the Glasgow Corporation amounts to three millions sterling. If political anxieties or other causes were to lead depositors to call in their loans, how, asks the "Statist," would municipalities provide the funds to make repayment? It might be impossible to borrow on the open market, and it would be a serious thing to expect bankers to supply them with the means. The municipalities take money at a comparatively high rate of interest for three, five or seven years, and they also issue notes for six months or twelve months; whilst several of them have been likewise borrowing from savings-banks. In all these ways they are laying themselves open to a run which might place them in an unpleasant predicament.

With the market losing faith in them, forcing them to angle after the savings of their own people, which are promptly sunk in unsound undertakings that compete with local concerns whose surplus earnings provide the capital, how are municipalities going to justify themselves? What will be the fate of communities whose whole existence will then depend on their municipal coun-

SOLVENCY OF CITIES

cils, as they spread out their trading ramifications like a net, holding in financial serfdom rich and poor alike? "What," asks a writer in the "Tribune," "is to become of private property itself? What is going to take the place of the public healthfulness derived from competition, when only an omnibus-jack-of-all-trades-municipality rules prices and markets? The picture of everything for everybody is a glowing one, but it suffers from an incurable disease; it won't work in practice. No elector, with ever so good an intention, can know his municipal rulers intimately enough to determine that they are capable of controlling a variety of industries of which they have no expert knowledge. Who, then, is to save us from the amateur, the muddler, the self-seeker, the office-seeker, the office-creator, from irresponsible extravagance, and from corruption in a hundred forms? May heaven spare us from an officialdom which, not content with watering our roads, must needs aspire to wash our clothes and comb our hair."

But the really disastrous stage in English municipal methods is yet to come. At present the whole ownership policy, as now recklessly pursued, has become a burden with which most people have grown irritated and impatient, and the position to-day is full of warnings to other coun-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

tries whose inhabitants take the trouble to inquire closely into the question; but the actual crisis toward which all this insane public borrowing is tending may be deferred for some years yet, so great is the reserve strength of Britain's finance and trade.

CHAPTER XI

DELUSIVE DEMONSTRATIONS OF PROFITS

A common device to create Municipal "profits" described . . . Possession of monopolies favorable to real profits being obtained by municipalities . . . Varied views of the "profit" theory . . . Confusion of terms . . . Street improvements . . . Practice of company and municipalities contrasted . . . The London County Council's deceiving tactics . . . The large share private companies have had in relieving taxation by substantial annual payments to Council . . . Council silent about their real sources . . . Small profits of the Council's system and only possible by placing inadequate sum to depreciation account . . . Value of Northern lines, now taken over by the Council, expected to diminish through cessation of successful private operation. . . . Success of Glasgow tramways shown not superior to success obtained by private operation . . . The "profits" of Municipal electricity works and those of companies compared . . . Mr. Holt Schooling's examination of Municipal "profits" . . . A great loss shown by proper accounting . . . Losses on water-works, gas-works, street-railways and electricity works as shown by Municipal balance sheets.

IT is not a far cry from fictitious assessment values (which beguile investors in municipal stocks into the belief that they have sound security for their money) to fictitious profits alleged to be made out of the undertakings in which the investors' money is spent. And these alleged profits are flaunted before the taxpayer to persuade him that they are affording him relief in taxation. But as neither a reduction in assessment value nor in the tax levy simultaneously occurs with the as-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

certaining of these "profits," a taxpayer has some excuse for doubting whether they yield any benefit to him at all. It is poor consolation for him to be told that but for these "profits" his tax bill would be higher; it rather leads him to the conclusion that if the municipal "reproductive" undertaking had no existence, he would not be a cent the worse, since, with its existence, he is not a cent the better. This is the point of view of the plain man. But his taxes would really be decreased if the undertaking had no existence. Ignorant as he is likely to be of the strange ways of municipal accounting, it does not dawn on him that the annual municipal balance-sheet of the particular undertaking is prepared for his special behoof, and could easily be pulled to shreds and tatters by the rawest student of a school of accounting. Let it be assumed that in a given year a municipal "reproductive" undertaking had an actual revenue of \$125,000, an actual expenditure inclusive of payment of prior charges for interest on capital, etc., of \$175,000, and yet showed a "profit" of \$25,000. It is of course a loss of \$50,000. But by debiting \$75,000 to the general municipal account, thereby reducing the expenditure of the undertaking as set out in the balance-sheet to that amount, or in other ways keeping out of the balance-sheet items actually incurred which should

DELUSIVE DEMONSTRATIONS OF PROFITS

appear on the debit side of the account, the undertaking is made to show a profit of \$25,000, placed "in relief of taxes." It is the hidden presence of the \$75,000 as a debit item in the general municipal account, probably spread over a number of entries, which is really spent in respect of the undertaking but not charged to it, that prevents the tax levy from being reduced. If the undertaking did not exist, there would be no occasion for resorting to such a device on the part of a municipality anxious to give an account of its stewardship, and the amount necessary for taxation would be proportionately reduced.

The example is a broad one, but the principle of it is commonly practiced to a more or less degree by many British municipalities, and in casting about for illustrations, the difficulty would be to limit their number. The method has been compared to the success of the child who made a good profit out of poultry when his parents provided the food and the upkeep and paid for the eggs. In a general way, the example of the child's poultry farm applies to municipal undertakings, as their results are made to appear in the profit and loss accounts.

That profits in gas, water and street railways are made by municipalities there is no doubt, but when such results are invidiously compared with

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

private operation, the municipalities can only hope to show that public operation is "superior" by first submitting the expenditure side of the undertakings to a process of attenuation before final publication of the accounts. There could be no stronger evidence than this that they themselves are secretly conscious of their unfitness to handle the particular utility, especially when it is borne in mind that they enjoy a monopoly, and being thus exempt from competition, their revenue rolls in without their being compelled to spend a cent of it in respect of outlays which two competitive companies would be driven to undergo in order to checkmate one another. They are on safer ground when they abandon altogether the quest for "profits"—whether they are really to be made, or only to be concocted in the balance-sheets. Generally, however, they are dominated by what Mr. Bernard Shaw¹ calls "the commercial view." As this candid friend of the municipalities puts it, "they often encourage themselves rather childishly, keeping their accounts in such a way as to produce the utmost possible appearance of commercial prosperity by throwing as much as possible of the expenses on the general rate whilst crediting the receipts of each municipal service to its special department." "When a

¹"The Common-Sense of Municipal Trading," chapter xi.

DELUSIVE DEMONSTRATIONS OF PROFITS

municipal electric-lighting undertaking shows a profit, which is handed over to the relief of the taxes, is a taxpayer, who is also a consumer of electricity, gratified by the intelligence?" asks Mr. Shaw.¹ "Not at all," he answers; "he indignantly demands what the municipality means by overcharging him for current in order to relieve the rates of his neighbors who burn gas or oil. And his protest is perfectly justified. The object of Municipal Trading is not relief of rates: if it were, it might be manipulated so as to throw the entire burden of local taxation on certain classes of consumers exactly as the entire burden of local taxation in Monaco is thrown on the gamblers of Monte Carlo."

No phase of the Municipal Ownership question has provoked more controversy than this question of profits. In the United States the profit argument is put forward very strongly by municipal socialists; in fact, it is their strongest card. The American tramways, gas, electric-lighting, and telephone service is uniformly up-to-date, and the companies, as a rule, seem ready to meet public requirements. The only valid excuse for a change in policy is that private companies are making out of public utilities too much profit and cities too little. Much of the confusion on this

¹ *Ibid.*

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

subject of profit comes from the lack of a clear definition of the word itself. In its business sense the word "profit" means what is left in a commercial operation after payment of rent, labor, raw material, interest on borrowed capital, taxes, insurance, remuneration for superintendence, provision for wasting assets, and indemnity for risk. No municipal trader has ever undertaken to deal with the question of profits on its merits with this definition before him. The more advanced and enthusiastic seek to evade the issue by declaring that there should be no profits, that industrial undertakings should be carried on at the expense of those who pay the taxes for the joint benefit for those who do and those who do not pay taxes. This simplifies matters for all but the very considerable body of ratepayers who do not use the particular utility; and this is what Municipal Trading may come to. Another class of municipal traders content themselves with hopelessly mixing up "profits" derived from trade as above defined and "profits" derived from the grant of rights or monopolies. It is only by this deliberate confusion of terms that they can hope to show that the ratepayers must be better off if they work these undertakings themselves than if they leave them to companies, as is done in the United States. I have never seen this important

DELUSIVE DEMONSTRATIONS OF PROFITS

difference more clearly stated than by Mr. Arthur Chamberlain, of Birmingham, in a letter he wrote once to the taxpayers of that city, in which he said: "I understand the argument that whatever profit there is the ratepayers should have—and I agree; but I distinguish between the profit that is due to the grant of a monopoly and that which attaches to the employment of capital and its management. The one should be a certainty; the other must always be a speculation. Now, I say, let the ratepayers take the certainty and leave the speculation to the speculators." No less plainly has the position been put by Mr. J. A. R. Marriott:¹

To secure high profits—except, of course, from monopolies—you must, as a rule, take large risks. If the element of risk be absent or slight, competition will quite certainly come in and automatically reduce the profit to a minimum. But if the element of risk be present, in however small a degree, corporations, standing in a fiduciary relation to the ratepayers, have no right to embark upon the business. But nakedly and broadly it comes to this: all trading *must* be, in a greater or less degree, speculative; and local authorities, by general admission, have no business to speculate. From whence do they derive the wherewithal to speculate? Either directly from the rates, or else from loans borrowed upon the security of the rates. In either case, it is the ratepayer, involved with or without his own consent in

¹"Fortnightly Review," December, 1902.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

a speculative concern, who has to bear any loss which may be incurred.

So far United States citizens have preferred the certainty of the meat in their mouths to the attractive reflection in the stream. This finds expression in the contracts of New York and Boston for building and operating the new subways, which were let to private companies under control of the municipalities, and to a more or less extent in all recent legislation relating to the use of streets and taxation of franchises. It has always been found possible, by increasing the rates of State and municipal taxation of these franchises, to secure a more equitable share of profits from monopolies without saddling the risk upon the taxpayers.

In Dublin, for instance, there is an electrical system of street-railways, extending to close on fifty miles of track, which contributes \$75,000 a year to the municipal treasury by way of rent paid by the company operating it. This forms a regular annual revenue which, were the lines municipally managed, would conceivably be maintained at the same level if higher working cost had not become recognized as a first principle of municipal conduct of public utilities; and, as has been shown, the effect of this disability is usually made to appear less by not debiting to the undertaking

DELUSIVE DEMONSTRATIONS OF PROFITS

various outlays made in respect of it. A case in point is Liverpool. At the end of last year the local debt had been increased by over \$5,000,000 for street widenings made on account of the municipal tramways, but when it was proposed to charge the tramway undertaking with a portion of the expense, the motion was defeated. Had this business-like policy been adopted, instead of the whole cost being thrown on the general municipal account, *i.e.*, the taxes, the Municipal Trading party would naturally be deprived of the opportunity of boasting that profits had been made and applied in relief of the taxes, or else the profits would be very small indeed. Another municipality boasted of large street-railway profits. Steps were taken to examine the accounts, and it was found that \$1,500,000 had been charged to the public works committee of this municipality for street widening, necessitated entirely by the installation of street-railways.

This method illustrates the financial side of street widenings for the purpose of tramway extensions, when, in the one case, they are undertaken by the local authority, and when, in the other, undertaken by a private company, which would be called upon to make the widening as a condition to their extending their lines. We may pass by a discussion of the right of the local au-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

thority to jump at the chance of getting a road widened at the expense of a private company which desires to extend its lines,¹ when it is strictly more of a municipal duty than their trading practices. It is, however, a duty which sometimes the local authority cannot avoid performing where their own tramway extensions are concerned; but of the cost incurred in such a street widening, made wholly on account of the municipal tramway extension, the general practice is to debit only a third of the capital expenditure of the scheme, and the other two-thirds come out of the taxes.

The London County Council, however, have gone much farther than this. Their tramway extensions necessitated extensive street improvements, costing some millions sterling; and only a tithe of the sum spent has been allowed to appear in the tramway's account, the other nine-tenths falling on the taxes. This easy method of relieving the capital expenditure of a municipal undertaking became revealed by the publication of a report wrung from the Council by the Moderate Party in order that some light might be thrown upon the remarkable absence from the tramway's account of considerable capital expenditure made

¹ The London United Tramways Co. have spent, according to the evidence of Sir J. Clifton Robinson before the Royal Commission on London Traffic, a sum of \$5,000,000 in respect of road improvements and way-leaves in connection with their extensions.

DELUSIVE DEMONSTRATIONS OF PROFITS

solely on account of the tramways. It was ascertained to be no less than £4,044,844 (\$20,224,220) of which only £377,260 (\$1,886,300) was debited to the tramway undertaking. The people of London were saddled with the rest. A member of the Council (Captain Swinton), on whose motion the report had been made, accused the Council of misleading the taxpayers into the belief that the tramways paid one-third of the cost of street widenings. As reported,¹ his remarks, at the Council meeting at which the report came up for discussion, illuminate the deceiving tactics of the municipalities, whereby their trading undertakings acquire a meretricious appearance of soundness. He showed that, included in the sum of £4,044,844, were three items amounting to £1,106,354 (\$5,531,770), of which only £621 (\$3,105) was charged against the tramways. After allowing for a sum of £1,007,354, the expenditure of which might be justified for necessary improvements of the general traffic, there remained £3,000,000 (\$15,000,000), of which there was no evidence to show that any portion would have been spent except for tramway purposes, and yet only one-eighth of it appeared in the tramway's account.

But this was not all. The inflation of tramway

¹ "London Morning Post," October 17, 1906.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

profits is further helped by charging a wholly inadequate sum for the services of the Council's central staff. Captain Swinton showed that since the Council entered into the tramway business, "the cost of the central office had amounted in all to about £1,200,000 (\$6,000,000), and towards this there had been paid, in respect of the work of the tramways, the ridiculous sum of £8,160 (\$40,800) on revenue account. Until last July there was no charge at all made against the tramways in respect of the clerks' department. The parliamentary branch naturally did a great deal of work for the tramways, and yet nothing was charged in respect of that. Business men would probably tell them that the tramway enterprise of the Council owed London a million of money. At least, so far from having made a profit, it owed London half a million."

To this searching criticism the Progressives responded by the old accusation that the Moderates desired to destroy the municipal tramways. So far from that being true, the Moderates only required that all proper charges should be debited to the tramways undertaking, and that its development should be conducted on business lines to enable them to know exactly what it cost.

A private company has no such devices at hand by means of which it can elude the debiting of

DELUSIVE DEMONSTRATIONS OF PROFITS

capital expenditure incurred in relation to its business. On being forced to undertake a street widening it must naturally place the whole of its cost to capital account. Nor can office and clerical expenses be omitted from, or only partially appear in, its revenue account. Hence we have, on a comparison of municipal and private tramway profits, important capital and revenue items only partly shown in the municipal and fully shown in company accounts; but, strange as it may seem, this inequality in the apportionment of the capital and revenue expenditure in respect of tramway extensions does not turn the scale in favor of municipal profits.

The superiority of private operation on the "profit" argument has already been shown by the history of the Northern lines before they passed into the control of the London County Council.¹ The Council now owns ninety-nine miles of tramways, namely: fifty-one miles on the Surrey side of the river—the Southern lines; and forty-eight miles on the Middlesex side—the Northern lines, the latter, up to April of 1906, worked by the Metropolitan Tramway Company on a lease from the Council, now extinguished. From 1894 up to March 31, 1906, the profits realized from both systems which were applied to the

¹ Chapter IX.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

relief of taxation—the Southern, be it remembered, operated by the Council, and the Northern leased to and operated by a company—have amounted to £293,592 (\$1,467,960). This is the record for the twelve years in which the Council has been interested in tramways. The total earnings of the Southern and Northern system in this period totaled £326,581 (\$1,634,905), of which £314,337 (\$1,571,685), or 96 per cent., was earned by private enterprise. Since 1900 the Council has earned from the Southern system, which it operates itself, a sum of £23,909 (\$119,545), while from the Northern system, operated by a company, the taxpayers have received no less than £191,595 (\$957,975). It is apparent, therefore, that had the County Council leased the Southern system also to a company, instead of working it themselves, London taxpayers would have gained something like \$840,000. Even the small profit the Council have obtained from the Southern lines has only been possible by setting aside a wholly inadequate sum for depreciation—only 1.1 per cent. on the capital cost. The Council's own expert has admitted that if 1d. (2 cents) per car mile for renewal, which had been allowed in previous years, had still been maintained, there would have been a loss of £4,000 (\$20,000) instead of a profit of that figure for 1905-6. As a matter of fact the Council have only

DELUSIVE DEMONSTRATIONS OF PROFITS

set aside for depreciation during the past four years an average per car mile of considerably less than one cent a year.

The difference in the working of the two systems will be better shown by this table of profits for the past two financial years:

Year	Net Profits of Northern lines leased to and worked by a Company	Net Profits of Southern lines worked by Municipality
' 1904-5	\$114,180	\$35,270
1905-6	137,875	11,595

In the financial years 1902-3, and 1903-4 the Southern lines had deficits of \$11,250 and \$41,000 respectively, so that the fact that the London County Council had turned a deficit into a profit, though a diminishing one, may be counted for righteousness. But the public spokesmen for the Council, in defending the tramway policy, find they are on such thin ice when the results of the Southern lines are mentioned that they evade discussing them altogether, and endeavor to make capital out of the whole sum, including the profits of the privately worked Northern lines, which the London tramway revenues have contributed in relief of taxes. But it has to be emphasized, as "Engineering" has pointed out, that these payments in aid of taxation, though derived from tramway revenues, come mostly, as I have above clearly

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

shown, from the money paid to the Council by the lessees of the northern tramways as an equivalent of rental for way-leaves. "They were not earned by the County Council," remarks this journal, "they are not the results of the Council's municipal trading; but, on the contrary, ceased because, and when, the Council entered on municipal trading in tramways. So long as the tramways were leased, the ratepayer got relief without pledging his credit for the success or failure of a speculative undertaking." There is abundant ground for the assumption made here that, now the London County Council have obtained full possession of the profitable Northern lines, their value to the taxpayers will diminish to the level of the Southern lines under municipal working.

Much has been said about the successful Glasgow tramways, but the annual results of their working show nothing which could not have been achieved by a company. The sum contributed to taxes out of the total receipts in 1905, amounting to \$3,823,955, was only \$125,000. With that figure the Dublin company's annual contribution to the town fund of that city (\$75,000) out of receipts amounting to \$1,350,000, or a third less than the Glasgow receipts, compares very well. The value of the Glasgow undertaking as a profitable concern is certainly not increasing, though the vol-

DELUSIVE DEMONSTRATIONS OF PROFITS

ume of the traffic is. This will be seen by the following table:

Year to May 31	Total Passenger Receipts	Average Receipts, Car Mile, Cents
1901-2	\$3,064,130	23.32
1902-3	3,266,000	22.38
1903-4	3,589,465	21.16
1904-5	3,782,400	20.24

The steady decrease in the average receipts per car mile works out at more than three cents in four years. The average fare is 0.46d., or nearly a cent per mile, and as this is practically the universal standard of tramway travel, Glasgow tramway fares are not cheaper than those of other towns. The municipality depends upon the "profit" theory in relief of taxes, but it does not succeed in contributing more than \$125,000 annually thereto, or, if it does, other items suffer by being insufficiently charged.¹ Even if political considerations urge the Council to increase the tax-relief, when one remembers that there is nothing exceptional about the fares and stages in Glasgow, nothing in any way dissimilar from the conditions of company working, the contributions to the Common Good Fund are a poor reward for taking the

¹ In the financial year ending May 31, 1906, the municipality improved on this sum by placing \$175,000 out of the tramway revenue to the Common Good Fund. The elections took place in November.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

permanent responsibility of this vast undertaking. If tax-aid is wanted, a company would readily undertake to give \$200,000 a year out of a gross revenue exceeding \$4,000,000 which the Glasgow tramways yield. In fact, if I remember right, \$225,000 a year has been offered the municipality by a company, and I am not so sure that it was not \$375,000. An official of the old Glasgow tramways company takes the same view. Comparing the money drawings and the mileage of the present Glasgow tramways with the old, and what the old company paid to the town fund on the same basis, \$500,000 is under and not over the estimated sum that the Municipal Tramways Department should be paying. Any business man will agree that a monopoly of the streets of the city, such as the municipality possesses, would be worth a good deal more than \$500,000 per annum to any commercial concern. Glasgow and other chief cities of the United Kingdom, represent municipal control of street-railways at its best; but the level of efficiency they reach is equalled and exceeded, as the general public would amply testify, by two great street-railway corporations—to name no others—the London United Tramway Company, and the British Electric Traction Company.

It is a short step from municipal tramways to

DELUSIVE DEMONSTRATIONS OF PROFITS

the electrical works which supply them with power; but it is difficult to consider them in connection with "profits" at all. However, as it has been ascertained that the principal municipal electricity works in the United Kingdom, with a capital sunk in them approximating \$140,000,000, in 1905 realized a "profit" of \$5,635,000, the statement calls for inclusion under this head, even though it may not, like many street-railway "profits," bear investigation. The capital named represents 184 chief undertakings. Of the profits stated (\$5,635,000), five millions was produced by the first twenty concerns (the ten largest producing two-thirds of the whole amount), and the remaining \$635,000 has been credited to 164 undertakings with \$75,000,000 capital, this showing a return of less than one per cent. Of these, however, sixty-nine undertakings, representing \$15,000,000 capital outlay, showed a net annual loss of \$350,000. Let us take the other side of the picture. Sixty electrical companies in the United Kingdom, with a capital of \$85,000,000, in 1905 yielded a profit of \$10,000,000 or 11¾ per cent. Here we find companies paying substantial dividends and placing adequate sums to depreciation and reserve in spite of municipalities having the great advantage of the load and revenue obtained from street-lighting. Municipalities providing

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

themselves with electric supply for street lighting from their own works have at hand one of the simplest means of making their electrical undertakings profitable, and where profits are shown, this mainly produces them. Further profits are created by their obtaining the energy required for their tramway services from their electricity works. Where the latter are profitable, therefore, it is, in the main, through the authorities being their own customers. But even when the revenue is thus certain and abundant, municipalities cannot avoid the vice of an acute company promoter; they endeavor to make the "profit" *look* more. Added to the device, already illustrated, of not debiting to the expenditure side of the account *all* outlays made in respect of the undertaking, which effects this pleasing result, regard must be had to the equally important omission of items covering depreciation and renewal of plant, and an insufficient sinking-fund.

The last-named defects of municipal management, whilst particularly conspicuous in the conduct of electrical undertakings, more or less characterize all municipal "reproductive" concerns. It will be useful to consider, before leaving this question of municipal profits, what aspect they would show if proper recognition were given to the necessity of deducting out of profits and debit-

DELUSIVE DEMONSTRATIONS OF PROFITS

ing to the undertaking sufficient sums to cover the yearly wear and tear of plant, and adequate provision for redemption of capital. Here one leaves altogether the question of the ethics of the municipal control of businesses by the aid of public money. But if the ethical aspect could not be dismissed, two questions obtrude: (1) if municipal undertakings are really—as they are claimed to be—so many flourishing enterprises, then they justify the extension of local debt and high taxes; and (2) if they are otherwise, they show the unsoundness of the municipal finance revealed by such enterprises, and its danger to the welfare of any country sanctioning them.

On March 31, 1902, \$605,000,000 was invested in municipal “reproductive” undertakings in the United Kingdom, of which \$505,000,000 remained as borrowed capital. These undertakings numbered 1,060 and included waterworks, gas-works, electricity supply, tramways, markets, docks and harbors, burial-grounds, baths and wash-houses, working-class dwellings, bridges, canals, cold-stores, crematoriums, race-courses, estates, ferries, marine baths, concert rooms, theaters, and golf links, not to mention oyster culture, rabbit-warrens, and pig-keeping.

To provide for paying off the sum of \$505,000,000, the assets of which are represented by the

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

plant, machinery, etc., of all these businesses, there was a sinking-fund at the date named of only \$22,500,000.¹ To quote Mr. J. Holt Schooling,² "a common argument in favor of the municipalities is that this debt is justified by the possession of the businesses created by the debt. But the validity of this plea must depend upon the results of the working of the various businesses. If these are being worked at no profit, but merely with an adequate yearly allowance for depreciation of plant, etc., and without any charge upon the taxes, then this plea may hold good from a financial point of view: assuming that the \$605,000,000 has been judiciously spent—a rather large assumption. But if these businesses are being worked at a yearly loss, if there is no adequate allowance made for depreciation of plant, machinery, etc., if taxpayers have to make good a yearly deficiency on the actual working of these businesses, then this plea of justification for the

¹ A wholly illusory protection (apart from the inadequacy of the sums), because, by the municipalities' ingenious manœuvre of getting a provision inserted in their parliamentary bills authorizing the investment of their sinking funds *in their own securities*, the condition of the undertaking, when the forty or sixty years' loan for it has expired, will be: worn or obsolete machinery, the permanent way a streak of rust, and the sinking fund, which should be available for paying off the debt, represented by the municipal estate, probably unrealizable as an asset to the borrower demanding repayment of his money.

² "Local Finance," "Fortnightly Review," August, 1906.

DELUSIVE DEMONSTRATIONS OF PROFITS

debt upon these reproductive undertakings is wholly invalid, and the finance of them is absolutely unsound." The following table has been prepared by Mr. Schooling, which shows the yearly average during the four years ended March 31, 1902, with regard to the working of all these reproductive undertakings:

Average yearly income	\$65,200,000
Average yearly working expenses	\$41,145,000
Average yearly payment of interest, etc., on borrowed capital	21,200,000
Average yearly amount set aside for depreciation	965,000
Average yearly expenditure ...	63,310,000
Average yearly net profit	\$1,890,000

This profit of \$1,890,000 on a capital of \$605,000,000 works out at about one-third per cent.—a small return which may suffice for a municipality, but would spell ruin to a private trader. As showing, on the face of it, that there is no loss, such a profit may pass—if the amount set aside for depreciation (\$965,000) would bear scrutiny. But it will not. It is only between one-sixth and one-seventh

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

per cent. of the capital invested. Quite a number of the undertakings are not debited with any depreciation at all. One must agree with Mr. Schooling when he says that such a provision for depreciation of plant, machinery, etc., bought out of borrowed capital, and therefore not even paid for, is grotesquely inadequate. As no less than \$575,000,000 out of the \$605,000,000 represents capital sunk in waterworks, gas-works, electricity supply and tramways, the plant and machinery of all which undertakings have a short life, or at least an uncertain one, in view of their possible supersession by other improved methods, the chances are that they will be worn out or replaced long before the original debt incurred for them is paid off. It is not going beyond the mark to say that such plant and machinery is yearly depreciating by wear and tear (to say nothing of the prospect of supersession by other inventions, which affect the value of new and old plant alike) at the rate of five per cent. of their original cost. On that basis, Mr. Schooling submits a revised table showing the real position of all these municipal undertakings, for any other position claimed for them is false if full regard is not paid to the uncertain and temporary value of the "assets." This is how the undertakings stand on a 5 per cent. annual allowance for depreciation:

DELUSIVE DEMONSTRATIONS OF PROFITS

Average yearly income (as before)	\$65,200,000
Average yearly working expenses (as before)	\$41,145,000
Average yearly payments of interest, etc., on borrowed capital (as before)	21,200,000
Corrected yearly amount for depreciation, at 5 per cent. upon \$605,000,000	30,250,000
Corrected average yearly expenditure	92,595,000
Average yearly net loss	\$27,395,000

Thus it may be said that a loss of nearly \$28,-000,000 is annually being incurred by these 1,060 "reproductive undertakings," to meet which a sum of only \$1,890,000 is allowed. To again quote Mr. Schooling, "they are worked by running into debt, which is constantly increasing, and the working of them, in place of being 'reproductive' constitutes an additional charge on the taxes."

This conclusion is reached before any attempt has been made to survey actual municipal losses. But it was only fair to the municipalities that due regard should be given to their "profits," and in this chapter an examination has been made into them, which ends in the discovery that they are really losses, though not so-called. To ascertain

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

that municipal "profits" are really losses thus leads us consecutively to losses about which there is no doubt, which not the most ingenious book-keeping can hide, and which stand out plain in the light of day. They may be briefly summarized.

A study of the British "Municipal Year Book" for 1906 yields the following results of the year's working (1904-5) of a number of municipal undertakings:

Of 378 waterworks, 252 showed no profit.

Of 177 gas-works, forty showed no profit, and the surplus of forty-eight of those which did were not applied in relief of taxation, so that the taxpayers of eighty-eight towns out of 177 obtained no benefit from municipal gas.

It may be answered that the profits were less because cheap gas was sold, and it hardly needs saying that there is no reason why municipal works, if managed with the same economies, should not sell gas cheaper than private companies, but municipal traders under similar conditions have never yet been able to prove that they do. In exhibiting the exhilarating results of municipal trading, numerous comparative tables are prepared for the rate-payers, showing the low price of gas and electricity in a city where the municipality owns and operates the plants, and the high prices of the same commodities in another city where the plants

DELUSIVE DEMONSTRATIONS OF PROFITS

are owned and operated by companies. These comparisons do not take into account some little factor like the price of coal and other raw materials—which makes all the difference in the world in the cost of electric light or gas—nor that a large proportion of the company gas and company electricity is manufactured in London, where the cost of everything is higher, while the municipal gas and electricity is nearly all manufactured in the provinces—the greatest output being on and near the coal fields.¹ It is easy enough to make profits with an absolute monopoly, and charge enough for the product. More than half the gas production of England is in the hands of private companies. The reduction in price of gas made by private companies in England has been as great, if not greater, and, as a rule, the price charged under exactly similar conditions is less than by municipalities. In short, in England, as elsewhere, the private companies have set the pace in enterprise, quality of gas, and in price. All enterprise in the gas industry has come from companies, because the companies have greater motive for enterprise. The municipalities may follow private enterprise; they have never been known to lead.

¹ See table (Chapter IX) showing comparative cost of municipal and company street lighting in certain London boroughs, where conditions of cost apply alike to companies and local authorities.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

But to continue: Of fifty-eight street-railway systems, thirteen showed no profit, and the surplus of thirty-five of these which did were not applied in relief of taxation, so that the taxpayers of forty-eight towns out of fifty-eight obtained no benefit from municipal street-railways.

Of 189 electricity works, sixty-four showed no profit, and the surplus of ninety-two of those which did were not applied in relief of taxation, so that the taxpayers of 156 towns out of 189 obtained no benefit through municipal electricity supply. This, however, is not surprising in the case of thirteen towns where the profits from electricity supply were so small as to make the works of quite negligible importance—that is, if the obtaining of profits is the sole object of Municipal Trading. These towns are:

Profit on 1904-5 working		Profit on 1904-5 working	
Barnstaple	\$125	Nuneaton	\$440
Colwyn Bay	300	Perth	120
Farnworth	310	Rhyl	260
Fulham	144	Taunton	310
Gravesend	150	Tynemouth	35
Hereford	10	West Hartlepool ...	105
Luton	180		

A proper allowance for depreciation would wipe out these small surpluses, and there is no doubt, as figures already quoted illustrate, that

DELUSIVE DEMONSTRATIONS OF PROFITS

the same result would follow if the larger systems were fully debited with a similar charge. As it is, in almost every case where a profit is shown from electricity works, it is arrived at only by ignoring or inadequately recognizing depreciation and other items, which are juggled with in order that, by hook or by crook, a surplus can be squeezed out of the elastic figures.

CHAPTER XII

THE STREET RAILWAY TANGLE

The Tramways Act of 1870 . . . Operation of lines by municipalities not contemplated . . . Powers obtained therefor by inserting provision in private bills, thus over-riding intention of general legislation . . . Deteriorating effect on private tramway systems confronted with the fate of Municipal expropriation . . . Conditions unfavorable to development and improvements . . . Capital discouraged . . . Private enterprise and promotion of interurban extensions between municipally operated towns . . . Municipal intervention when these connections are successful . . . Municipal failure in operating linking up lines through parochial limits and jealousies . . . Inadequate interurban connections in Great Britain in contrast with extensive interurban systems in United States . . . Municipal vetoes restraining street-railway promotion within city and district areas . . . Extortion of onerous terms from private companies . . . Opinions of parliamentary committees thereon . . . London Traffic Commission's recommendation for the abolition of the veto . . . Public Authorities' Protection Act . . . Intrusion of the motor omnibus in opposition to tramways and municipal attitude thereto . . . Anomalous jurisdiction of local authorities exercised to obstruct private street services.

LEAVING the field of inquiry into municipal "profits," it may be advisable to look a little more closely into the circumstances which favored the entrance of municipal councils into the conduct of the undertakings referred to. I will first take street-railways as the utility which, more than the others, has brought municipalities before the public eye as "traders"; then gas (in conjunction with electric lighting and power), telephones, and

THE STREET RAILWAY TANGLE

the housing of the poor. The circumstances of each provide abundant object-lessons for American cities that are disposed to hanker after the possession of such undertakings.

The development of street-railway legislation in the United Kingdom is full of the folly of encouraging Municipal Trading. Previous to 1870 only a few tramways had been built, and these had been promoted under the costly and cumbersome method of submitting a "private bill" to Parliament. To obviate unnecessary trouble, waste of time, and expense, a bill was passed which enabled tramway promoters to apply directly to the Board of Trade for what is called a tramway "provisional order." Such an order is practically a franchise, and is provisional only in the sense that it has to be formally confirmed by Parliament before it can be acted upon. This arrangement was embodied in the tramway act of 1870 and, so far as it simplified and cheapened procedure, the act was welcome. In other respects, however, the act was not so well advised, since it established precedents, which have hampered electrical enterprise to a degree not fully recognized by those who have not been engaged in the effort of carrying out tramway schemes in England. When the tramways act was drafted, the Government of the day was in a zealous reforming mood. The in-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

spiration of this enthusiasm lay in the misdeeds of certain gas and water monopolies, which had taken a short-sighted advantage of the too liberal powers granted to them in former years. There was a strong demand that the public should be protected from similar abuses of power, and, as tramways were in essence a monopoly, Parliament was naturally inclined to include protective measures in the act. This it did in two ways:

(1) By giving each local authority the right of vetoing any tramway scheme within its district, and,

(2) By imposing a tenure of only twenty-one years on tramway concessions, and giving each local authority the power of purchasing the undertaking at scrap value (otherwise called "old-iron" or "marine-store" prices) when the period of tenure was at an end.

Not a word was said in the act regarding the working of tramways by local authorities. It was, in fact, expressly pointed out by Mr. Shaw Lefevre, when the tramway bill was introduced in 1870, that its underlying principle was to empower "local authorities to construct tramways, but not, of course, work them." The act merely contemplated that the authorities should be owners of the tramways, and that they should lease them to companies. But as time went on, and Municipal

THE STREET RAILWAY TANGLE

Trading became popular, local authorities eluded the intentions of the act by pleading that they could not obtain satisfactory leasing arrangements. This pretext did not always succeed, but where it did, precedents were formed for the later development of municipal operation of street-railways. This was done by the simple expedient of inserting a clause in the private bills of local authorities, giving them power to work the systems, and a great socialistic movement affecting millions of private capital was thus initiated almost unawares by indirect legislation. Municipal working of tramways remains unrecognized by general legislation, and it has never even been discussed in Parliament as a general principle. It has covertly crept into use by individual towns obtaining the sanction of parliamentary committees to work their systems, and other towns were quick to follow their example. The securing of the right to operate street-railways solely by private bills is a curious illustration of how easily British municipalities can obtain powers over and above those laid down, and never contemplated by general statutes. To the extent to which the tramway act of 1870 was intended to limit the participation of municipalities in tramway control, therefore, it has been a failure. But private bill legislation has long ago proved a serviceable loop-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

hole through which acts of Parliament may be evaded.

So long as parliamentary committees declined to grant the right to municipalities to operate their systems unless they failed to find a lessee—which was their rule up to 1896—the relations between local authorities and private companies were not materially changed. But the general acceptance of municipal working altered a municipality's attitude toward a company. It was no longer a case of the one being controller and the other submitting to control. The local authority became a potential competitor. There was no question of the working franchise being renewed to the company on the expiration of the latter's existing tenure, as intended by the tramway act. The municipality was to become the sole successor to the business, and the company extinguished. Pending that event, it was hardly possible for a local governing body to confine its relations with a company to fair and proper supervision. A company, whilst its franchise lasted, in many towns suffered from the disadvantage of being regarded as an interloper, and incurred feelings of deep jealousy and hostility on the part of the municipality.

It is safe to say that the then Government had no anticipation of the actual effect which municipi-

THE STREET RAILWAY TANGLE

pal privileges would have on the future of the tramway industry; and it is equally safe to say that succeeding governments have made but slow efforts to improve matters now that the unfortunate incidents of the veto and the conditions of tenure have been felt over and over again. The attempt to regulate the powers of street-railway companies in the public interest led to restrictions which were excessive, and so defeated its own intention by retarding the development of an important public service. In justice to the Government, it must, nevertheless, be admitted that the full strangling influence of the tramway act was not felt until many years after 1870; indeed, not until the dawn of electric traction as a commercial possibility. That was about 1890—twenty years after the passing of the act—and close upon the time when numerous tramway franchises were expiring. At the same period, moreover, the important movement of municipal bodies in the direction of trading enterprises had already begun, and was making steady strides in popular favor. In the coincidence of these three things—one legislative, one industrial, and the third social—one finds the causes of the present condition of electrical traction in England. To understand how this trinity of causes coöperated to produce a single result—putting back the tramway clock

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

in England for several years—all that is necessary is to consider the position of a tramway undertaking which, in or around the years from 1890 onward, was approaching the end of its period of tenure. Confronted with the fate of expropriation in a few years' time at its "then market value," with no allowance for goodwill, or compensation for compulsory purchase, anything like fresh capital expenditure on the undertaking was out of the question, and the efforts of the managers were naturally concentrated on reducing expenses and husbanding revenue, so as to meet, as far as possible, the inevitable capital loss through the sale of the undertaking at old-iron prices. The unhappy effect of the limited tenure arrangement was to force tramway undertakings into a premature condition of senile decay. No money (except what was absolutely necessary) was spent on renewals, or rolling stock, or permanent way; the cars were even grudging fresh coats of paint, and the conductors new uniforms and new sets of buttons, so dear to the heart of the public. The service of cars was limited as far as possible; extensions were not to be thought of; and, in short, enterprise, as it is generally understood, would have been a business absurdity. The last years of a tramway company were, therefore, years of insufficient and inefficient service. The public

THE STREET RAILWAY TANGLE

grumbled. They called upon the tramways to electrify their systems—a vain demand, when there was no promise of renewal of tenure for even another twenty-one years. As the undertakings would soon fall into the hands of local authorities, it was natural that public opinion should turn to them for reforms which were apparently unreasonably refused by the private companies.

This expression of public opinion was not made in vain, and it has placed the development of interurban electric traction in a difficult position, from which it will probably not emerge for a considerable period. One municipality after another took over its local tramway system when the period of tenure was concluded; and one municipality after another decided to adopt electric instead of animal traction. This latter change was not, however, carried out with anything like rapidity. Even the most progressive of municipalities, and those most enamored of trading projects (such as Glasgow) dallied over the problem of conversion for a quite unnecessary period; and in the hands of the local authorities the progress of electric traction has been extremely slow. Mr. E. Garcke¹ has shown that in 1896, which may be regarded as the beginning of the period of electric traction in Great Britain, there were many

¹“London Times Engineering Supplement,” July 11, 1906.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

British towns and aggregations of towns with populations of 100,000 which had no tramway facilities at all. At the same period, all the cities of the United States of 10,000 inhabitants and over, and many of the smaller towns exceeding 5,000 inhabitants, were served with street-railways. With good reason, therefore, British capitalists considered that there existed profitable scope for the development of electric traction. "American tramway experts," remarks Mr. Garcke, "thought so, too. The officers of English tramway companies will recall the proposals they received from American financiers to electrify and extend their tramways; but when these American experts became acquainted with the conditions under which the business could be done, they, for the most part, went back to the states much wiser, but certainly not much impressed with the ways of the old country."

As far as interurban electric lines were concerned, the part which the local authorities played was for many years practically nil. Each local authority thought only of its own district, as it was naturally inclined to do. Not until the example of other countries was afforded, combined with the successful exploitation of some interurban systems by private enterprise in England itself, did the local authorities begin to realize

THE STREET RAILWAY TANGLE

that the conversion of tramways to electric traction did not merely enlarge the carrying capacity of the old system, but greatly enlarged the area over which the tramway systems should, in the public interest, extend. With horse traction the limits of each local authority were roughly the limits of economical working. With electric traction the parish became a mere item in a comprehensive system, which might extend over a whole country.

It remained, therefore, for private enterprise, in the face of discouraging legislative conditions and the opposing trading ambitions of municipalities, to demonstrate to the public the value of those extensive interurban systems which electric traction had rendered possible. The efforts of private capital toward this end were directed through two channels. In the first place, old tramway undertakings (those approaching the end of their tenure) were acquired in the hope, or the promise, that the local authorities concerned would defer purchase until the end of a certain period, or grant a lease to the company. In the second place, extensions were promoted as links in a comprehensive system. In both these operations private enterprise was materially assisted by the operation of the light railways act of 1886, though it introduced railway as well as municipal opposi-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

tion to the extension of interurban systems. It will, therefore, be clearly observed that private enterprise in English street-railway undertakings has had many more difficulties to contend with than in America. It has practically been kept out of the rich districts by the cities taking over the plants for a song at the end of short leases, while the virgin districts in England which are worth anything are few and far between. Where there is a virgin district, however, and a company enters it first, acquiring the best routes, they have to face the danger of the municipality, impatient at the company's success, and entering into competition rather than waiting until the expiry of the company's franchise, when they could take over the system. This is the experience of the Oldham, Ashton and Hyde Electric Tramways Company, Limited, which was formed to run electric street-railways in a district where they had not before been laid. The various municipal authorities concerned feared to avail themselves of their powers to run the lines themselves, and hence did not oppose the private promotion. It was quite a speculation, of which investors fought shy, and the company conducted the system on modest lines in the hope that, once successfully established, there would be no obstacle to its making the natural extensions to that system

THE STREET RAILWAY TANGLE

which the successful management of the existing lines justified. But when the municipal authorities found that the company had made a moderate success of its undertaking, their jealousy was aroused, and instead of allowing the moderate extensions the company contemplated, several of the local authorities promoted street-railways of their own, choosing routes which the company avoided as not promising to be remunerative. They have, of course, failed to yield a profit. On the contrary, they are a burden on the taxes. So that the company is doubly hit by the failure of the municipal tramways, being debarred from extending its system, and suffering competition from municipal lines, the losses from which it has to contribute as a taxpayer. In fact, the municipal tramway failure in the district has meant the levying of a tramway tax in one town (Ashton) of 1s. 3½d. in the pound, or an extra 13 per cent. on the assessment, and in another town (Hyde) of 9d. in the pound, or an extra 4½ per cent. on the assessment.

This is a case of municipalities agreeing to combine to thwart the success of a company which was more courageous than they in tapping an undeveloped district. In other cases private enterprise has been allowed to link up tramways in areas where the local authorities could not

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

agree as to which particular local authority should manage the enterprise. Each local authority had to be separately considered; its opinions, its prejudices, and its ambitions carefully studied. Each of the local authorities, it should be remembered, had the power to veto any of the schemes of the tramways company for the renewal of tenure, and each of them had to be separately persuaded not to use this power. The history of such undertakings in England illustrate the difficulties involved in arranging intercommunication facilities between neighboring systems owned respectively by companies and local authorities. The municipal systems occupy, for the most part, the areas of densely populated towns; and their owners have naturally a tendency to regard them as self-contained, and, therefore, superior to outlying systems. From the present state of municipal opinion with regard to private enterprise, it seems Utopian to expect the initiative of better things from local authorities themselves. The necessity for free intercommunication between neighboring tramway systems is already a truism among electric-traction companies; but local authorities, not being business organizations, do not treat the question on the same broad commercial lines. There seems every reason to anticipate that the local

THE STREET RAILWAY TANGLE

authorities will not, save in rare cases, be readily induced to arrange running powers with tramway undertakings touching their borders. The public interest, nevertheless, demands it, and points to the necessity of altering the state of the law in order to achieve it. When two neighboring railway companies do not agree to running powers for which there is a clear public necessity, Parliament can enforce mutual working arrangements. Now that extensive tramway systems of a nature similar in character to railway systems are being built up, common-sense requires that Parliament, or the Board of Trade, should have the same power to force intercommunication where various tramway systems are contiguous.

The difficulty of effecting anything like efficient intercommunication arises from the parochial spirit which municipalities evince in their dealings with each other, perhaps more strongly than in their relations with companies. Next-door neighbors are not always the best friends, and municipalities are, in this respect, very human. The natural pride of each of them in their municipal achievements has an obverse in the natural jealousy of the achievements of others. There is no necessity to dwell on this well-known aspect of municipal life, but it must, at least, be referred to, in order to explain why municipali-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

ties have not done much to develop isolated tramway systems into interurban networks. The old familiar difficulties of getting several local authorities to work harmoniously together in a drainage or water scheme are experienced again in connection with tramways. They are, indeed, exaggerated beyond their usual intensity, because questions of profit on municipal outlay are involved in mutual enterprise. In this matter also local authorities are conspicuously human. It is thus difficult for municipal bodies, whose sympathies are inevitably directed to a single special area, to carry on enterprises which, to be properly conducted, must ignore local boundaries, and spread freely in all directions. They show, also, how little in the way of interurban tramway development may be expected to arise out of the initiative of the local authorities. In addition to this criticism "by results" there are many objections to be urged, on the grounds of inexpediency and of principle, to any local authority carrying on trading operations in the areas of neighboring authorities—as must be done if municipalities are to become promoters of comprehensive systems of electric lines. Whether the rate-payers of A. should be taxed to provide tramways for B., and whether the pennies paid by the public to B. should be applied to relieve the rates of A.—such

THE STREET RAILWAY TANGLE

are the questions opened to us as soon as a local authority trades beyond its border. And all the arguments against municipal speculation within the limits of each area become emphasized when the area is overstepped. Experience seems to indicate very clearly in the majority of cases that the municipal control of a tramway system is an obstacle to its development and to its becoming a part of an extensive interurban system. In London, to go no further, the municipal tramways only run to its borders, whilst those of private systems continue, though changing is essential. How, with such restrictions as these, and such local interferences, we could have established the great interurban street-railway systems centering in Boston, Chicago, Detroit, Pittsburgh, and Cleveland, to say nothing of New York and Philadelphia, and a dozen other cities which will at once suggest themselves, I do not know. Could anything but private enterprise have linked Minneapolis and St. Paul? I think this phase of Municipal Ownership deserves special attention, for herein it shows one of its greatest weaknesses. Even Mr. Bernard Shaw acknowledges that the taxpayer has a real grievance as things now stand. "If he tries," says Mr. Shaw,¹ "to establish electric tramways from county to

¹ "The Common-Sense of Municipal Trading," chapter vii.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

county, or to reduce the cost of electric power (still ridiculously expensive in its application to domestic heating, for example) by making the generating center supply a whole province, he can do so only through the local authority or through a commercial joint-stock company. If, for the sake of cheap service and public control, he tries the local authority, he finds that its power, like that of the witch who cannot cross running water stops at a boundary which dates, probably, from the Heptarchy. If he submits to the prices and the power of the joint-stock company, he finds that the local authority vetoes the tramway, or has a virtual monopoly of power distribution within its own area. So it ends in his going without."

The instrument the municipalities possess, by the exercise of which they show their jealousy of one another, is the same as that which they use against the private promoters—their power of vetoing tramway schemes within their own area. In London, where the local authorities and the road authorities, for the purpose of the tramways acts of 1870, are not identical, there is a double veto, which each can employ against the other, and both can employ against third persons. Both the London County Council and the Metropolitan borough councils have used their

THE STREET RAILWAY TANGLE

veto frequently. The corporation of the city of London also possesses a veto and has invariably used it against all comers. "The right of veto is exercised not so much with the desire to destroy a projected enterprise, but rather to exact the utmost conditions which a promoter will accept sooner than abandon the project. When a scheme is proceeded with in spite of these exactions it is taken as evidence that the conditions imposed have not been exacting enough, and whenever the operating company has occasion subsequently to ask the local authority to approve anything, the company is expected to offer more than commensurate consideration, although the object for which the approval is desired may be primarily for the benefit of the public. All these obstacles imply increased capital outlay or increased working costs, and perhaps both. If, notwithstanding these conditions, the company earns a moderate profit, it is accused of striving only after dividends to the prejudice of the public. If non-success of the enterprise follows, then the company is accused of being overcapitalized and mismanaged, and it has come to be considered an impertinence for a company to offer ever so mild a protest."¹ The use of the veto has

¹ Mr. E. Garcke, "London Times Engineering Supplement," July 25, 1906.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

had disastrous effects on private enterprise in many districts; it has led to utter stagnation of personal initiative. Good schemes have been barred by local authorities out of pure caprice or prejudice. Other schemes have been allowed to proceed under barely tolerable conditions; the undertaking has been crippled from the start by the high price municipalities have exacted for their consent. Others, again, have been withdrawn by the promoter because it was found impossible to agree to the extortionate proposals of the governing bodies. Some expressions of opinion on the veto may be quoted. The chairman of the Parliamentary Committee which considered a scheme of tramways promoted in Scotland said: "The committee desire to put on record that in their opinion the original scheme was a good one and calculated to be of much use to the district: but it has been so mutilated and loaded with conditions by conflicting interests and the excessive demands of several local bodies that it now appears to the committee to be wholly unworkable." Mr. Albert Gray, counsel to the chairman of the Committee of the House of Lords, referring to the arrangements made by promoters to overcome the veto, expressed the opinion in 1900 that the making of these bargains "probably must lead to corruption in some form or other." In 1902

THE STREET RAILWAY TANGLE

Mr. Chaplin, at one time president of the Local Government Board, stated that "what local authorities would describe as conditions are regarded by promoters—and very often, no doubt, with good reason—as neither more nor less than blackmail. This has been the subject of great complaint for years, and I do not think I should be going too far if I said that on several occasions it has led to considerable scandals." The Royal Commission on London Traffic, during its sittings in 1902-4, heard much evidence regarding the abuse of the veto, to the general effect that it had been used, in many cases, in an unreasonable manner, with mischievous results, and without due regard to the interests of the general public. They were unable to ignore the subject in their report, wherein they expressed the opinion that "there is no doubt that tramway development has been seriously checked by the operation of these vetoes, and, although it is not suggested that any unworthy use has been made of them in London, it is clear that the veto is sometimes exercised without due regard to the importance of establishing through tramway communication." They came to the conclusion that the best course was to abolish the veto in all cases, and considered it unreasonable that one portion of a district should be in a position to put a stop to the con-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

struction of a general system of tramways required for the public benefit, without even allowing the case to be presented for the consideration of Parliament.

This veto and their powers of acquisition and general control make municipalities masters of the situation as far as street-railways are concerned, and having succeeded in routing private enterprise in this direction, they were, until lately, disposed to rest upon their oars in triumph and self-congratulation. The vast, elaborate and expensive electrical tramway systems they had constructed were *theirs*—unalterable, municipal institutions. Tramways, indeed, from the point of view of municipal authorities, were the last thing in street locomotion. Their cars were a permanent, standardized form of transit by which they decreed the public should travel; whilst in return for the privilege of being injured or killed on or through a municipal car, the public are denied the same liberty to take legal action against municipal authorities that they have against private companies.¹

¹ The Public Authorities Protection Act, passed by Parliament under pressure of the Association of Municipal Corporations, prohibits any action being brought against a municipality, by a person, for instance, injured on a borough tramway, more than six months after the accident; whereas if the accident happen on a company's tramway, the injured person would have had six years in which to sue. Further, an unsuccessful plaintiff against a

THE STREET RAILWAY TANGLE

This belief in the immutability of municipal works has been rudely disturbed by the "hoot" of the motor-omnibus, for private enterprise, hide-bound by the municipalities in the direction of tramways, has availed itself of their development by running them wherever it can. These useful vehicles are already becoming a thorn in the side of local authorities, who marshal their forces in strong opposition when the railroads, for instance, ask for powers to introduce motor-omnibuses in connection with their lines. As tramway owners, the municipalities want a complete monopoly of the street-passenger traffic, fearing that motor traction will prejudicially affect their receipts. When the Northeastern Railway sought and obtained authority to run motor-omnibuses Parliament was asked to limit the railway company's powers by providing that if the vehicles traversed a district where there were tramways owned by the local authorities, the railway company should be prohibited from picking up intermediate traffic. This attempt to protect municipal enterprise from fair

municipality is penalized by having to pay to the municipality a higher scale of costs than those awarded between private parties. In ordinary litigation, in fact, the courts have a certain discretion to withhold costs altogether. There are other special provisions in the act which make litigation with a municipality risky and costly.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

competition failed. It happens, however, that in Glasgow and other provincial towns, the anomalous position exists of the governing authority having the power to license such vehicles, permission to run which they can, and do, refuse if they are intended to ply on routes served by the governing authority's tramways. The position of the London County Council, in being at one and the same time an administrative and a trading body, with, most unfairly, powers over persons who are their competitors in such trading, is particularly anomalous. For instance, under the provisions of the public health (animals) act, they can close the stables of their competitors, the omnibus owners. Under the buildings act, they can prevent their competitors putting up the buildings they require, or harass them in their requirements. Under the motor act, the Council can lay down the speed at which their competitors may run their vehicles, and they can regulate the speed in the interest of their own electric trams, rather than in the interests of the general public or of motorists. The principle is an important one, for it raises the question how far a local authority can bar the running of vehicles which may be proved to be necessary in the public interest, because they would compete with a municipally-run tramway system. One municipality (Croy-

THE STREET RAILWAY TANGLE

don) however, for its own purpose, wanted to run motor-cars; but in their seeking power to do so, it transpired that the cars were to be run over a number of routes along which a private company had obtained power to construct tramways. This revealed their object to be to steal a march on the company, and it did not succeed; the parliamentary committee regarded the scheme to be an ill-considered one and rejected it. But other municipalities have since succeeded where Croydon failed, for being unable to set back the popularity of the motor-omnibus by opposing their running, a number of them have been busy of late in obtaining powers to run them in connection with their tramways, following the usual municipal policy of baulking private individuals of reaping any benefit from their initiative in promoting new forms of enterprise. In a year or two, no doubt, there will be as many motor-omnibuses running, both municipal and private, as there are tram-cars. Then will arise the question as to how far the enormous cost of municipal tramway equipment is likely to prove vain through the lack of foresight displayed by the municipalities in building great tramway systems as though for all time, when no sooner have they attained a certain stage of efficiency in working than their further success is menaced by the running of a powerful new

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

competitor for public favor which may, in the end, reduce them to obsolescence. Perhaps, after all, private enterprise has to be congratulated on the cupidity of the municipalities in taking over their street-railway systems.

CHAPTER XIII

THE STRANGLING OF THE ELECTRICAL INDUSTRY

Municipal control of electric lighting acquired by legislation based on Tramway Act, with similar results . . . Electricity as a menace to Municipal gas monopoly . . . Municipal electricity in turn threatened by improvements in gas lighting . . . Observations showing inexpediency of both utilities being in Municipal hands . . . The throttling of the industry upon the passing of the Electric Light Act of 1882 . . . Preferential treatment to municipalities in parliamentary procedure relating to applications for franchises . . . Private enterprise and supply of electricity in bulk over wide areas . . . Municipalities fall into line in organized opposition . . . The Newcastle on Tyne Electric Light Company . . . Unprofitable municipal electricity works unsalable . . . Cheap supply by private power companies . . . Inability of local authorities to compete with same . . . The electrical position in London . . . County Council's onslaught on private bills . . . Prof. Sylvanus Thompson's comments thereon . . . Inadequacy of power supply in London as compared with demand . . . Parliamentary Committee's rejection of the County Council bill . . . Council declared the proper authority for electric supply, but to propose better scheme and admonished to properly fulfil their functions, or submit to entry of private enterprise.

THE municipal attitude toward motor-omnibuses as rivals to their tramways, first holding them in light esteem, then antagonistic to their progress, then grudgingly recognizing their importance, and finally making haste to acquire power to run them themselves only when private traders had proved their worth, is similar to that

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

which they showed toward electricity in relation to their gas works. Like the motor-omnibus, electricity, when it came on the scene in Great Britain, threatened to supplant utility of which they held a monopoly. There was no doubt about the policy to be pursued. Electricity must either be killed or captured. But electricity proved to be a force which was not to be crushed out by the hostility of local governing bodies. Its capture was less difficult. Armed, therefore, with the powers obtained by the electric lighting act of 1882, the municipalities have set the pace to its development, and a very slow pace it has been. Put in a nut-shell, the municipalities acquired such a control over the new industry that a district was entirely at the mercy of the governing authority as to whether a single volt of current should be generated within its area. The object, naturally, was the protection of the monopoly of their gas-works, and also to leave the field open for the municipality to enjoy a similar monopoly of the new illuminant if they chose. By virtue of the act referred to, no electric-lighting company could carry on business in any locality without the sanction of the municipality, who themselves had the option of obtaining the same powers by which the private company could be ousted; or even if the latter were allowed to exist, the mu-

THE STRANGLING OF THE ELECTRICAL INDUSTRY

municipality could step in within a certain period, after the private company had proved the utility of their business, and expropriate the entire concern at its bare value. By such powers the municipalities could keep private enterprise out altogether, or admit it under onerous restrictions. They have done both. But after electric lighting had become quite common in America, it dawned upon the councilors that their gas monopoly could not last forever, and that either they must adopt electricity themselves, or let in the private companies, who had been offering to do the business for years past, on reasonable terms. Accordingly there came a municipal boom in electric light, and members of the municipalities made many boastful speeches glorifying their progressive spirit and their devotion to public needs, so that the actual truth, namely, that their foolish obstruction had kept English towns far behind those of America and Europe, was lost sight of by most people. However, at that time it was generally accepted as gospel by alderman and councilors who "discovered" electricity, and who patronized the helpless foundling, that they had really secured a magnificent "asset" for the ratepayers in the shape of a monopoly of electric lighting, a business that would grow and prosper. But having gone thus far with the new illuminant, it

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

has turned out that many towns would have cheerfully left electric lighting to private syndicates if their governors had known what a fierce competitor the cheap English gas was going to be when the introduction of the Welsbach incandescent burner and mantle came about. Hence to-day both municipal and company gas have proved the more lucrative, and many municipal electricity works are suffering as much from the successful rivalry of gas as from their bad management. It is, however, a wholly optional form of competition, since—in towns where gas and electricity are in municipal hands—the same agency which pulls the strings of the one pulls the strings of the other. The efficiency of either can be added to or lowered as the wisdom of the municipality dictates, so that gas may easily be made to show a profit by the simple expedient of not supplying a satisfactory electric light or raising the price, whereupon consumers turn back to the illuminant they abandoned. The policy of starving one undertaking at the expense of another is followed in Prussia. There both the railways and canals, competitors for goods traffic, are in the hands of the State, and the former are kept at a comparatively low efficiency, whilst the canals are afforded a preferential treatment by superior equipment and low rates, which enable their competition to

THE STRANGLING OF THE ELECTRICAL INDUSTRY

be felt by the railways. It is true that two undertakings offering similar service, though with a different method or article, may be profitable, even if both were municipally managed, but the temptation to juggle with one or the other is ever present. From this point of view, in towns where municipalities own gas-works, and where the electric lighting is managed by private enterprise, the latter solely, and not the taxpayer, would be the losers if gas has a greater vogue; on this ground alone, therefore, both utilities ought not to be in municipal hands. There is another reason why electricity works should be confined to private operation; though, as time goes on, and the use of electricity becomes more general, this may lose force. Can electricity be termed a public utility? In England it is at least disputable whether it can be so classified as yet. Most people there use gas, and it may be conceded, for the purpose of argument, that on that ground gas is a general utility and should be in municipal hands; but nothing like the same use is made of electric lighting, and for the municipal control of the latter, therefore, the same argument cannot be maintained. Really, municipal electricity works merely provide a convenience to a fraction of the population. Thus Battersea, with a population of 174,800. supplies electric

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

light, on which nearly a million dollars have been spent, to just about 230 people. Therefore, nearly the whole of the taxpayers of this district get no enjoyment for the expenditure they have contributed to the electricity works. Fulham, another London district, with a population of 156,000, has a municipal electric installation, which cost the ratepayers \$1,300,000, and there are only 1,792 consumers. In cases where electric lighting shows a profit, and the surplus is applied to the relief of the taxes the few are really contributing to the reduction of the rates of those who use gas, and who, therefore, have had no share in promoting the success of the electricity works. Thus a question arises as to the fairness of this, unless a profit can be extracted from the gas undertaking, to be similarly applied.

Without entering into the question of the relative merits of gas and electricity for lighting purposes, there is no doubt that the former maintains a very strong position, through the improved burners invented of late years, added to prior establishment, and, consequently, fidelity of the public to an illuminant to which they have for so long been used. Gas ousted the candle and the lamp, though not wholly, but electricity has not materially affected the use of gas. On the surface, it would seem that it has failed on its mer-

THE STRANGLING OF THE ELECTRICAL INDUSTRY

its as an illuminant: but I have already pointed out the true reason for the backwardness of electricity in obtaining general favor—that it was no sooner ushered into existence as a practical commercial industry than the shadow of the municipalities fell across it, and has dogged its development ever since. The rapid growth the industry would have had was indicated by the readiness with which capital was volunteered at its birth, ere repressive legislation intervened. During 1881 to 1883 electricity supply corporations, with a total capital of \$80,000,000, were registered, as against a sum of under \$4,000,000 before 1881. With the passing of the Electric Lighting Act of 1882, this outburst of activity was abruptly and entirely throttled, so that during the years 1884–6, the capital invested in the industry fell to the figure at which it stood before 1881. As soon as the effect was understood of the short tenure for which a company could retain possession of its undertaking, at the expiry of which the local authority could step in and acquire the concern at its bare value, private promoters generally declined to incur the overwhelming risks which the carrying on of the undertaking entailed. Franchises obtained in 1883 were practically abandoned and subsequently cancelled, and the corporations which secured them were amal-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

gamated or wound up. Hence in a very short time the act that was intended to "facilitate" the supply of electric light effected an entirely contrary purpose, for it succeeded in extinguishing the industry for some years. Some relief to the onerous conditions was obtained in 1888, when an act was passed which doubled the period of tenure from twenty-one years to forty-two years—a vital change which raised electric lighting from the slough of decrepitude to the plane of practicable enterprise. The terms of expropriation by the municipalities, however, were not materially changed by this amending act; but the longer life it secured to a private corporation, by which municipal annexation was warded off to a period which gave the concern a chance to prosper and allow its management some reward for their labor, stimulated a revival in the electrical industry. In other respects, however, the local authorities were able to retain their hold over the industry. The latest date, for instance, on which a private corporation can give notice to the local authority to apply to Parliament for a provisional order (or a franchise) is July 1, whilst the local authority has until the November following, a period of five months, in which to apply for a similar order. They may and do refuse consent to the private company applying if they

THE STRANGLING OF THE ELECTRICAL INDUSTRY

fail to wring from the company sufficiently stringent terms. They may and do apply for a provisional order themselves—and not act upon it. No less than 342 orders were obtained by local authorities between 1888 and 1900, against only 123 taken out by companies. The latter were acted upon at once: many of the former were not, and remained unused beyond the two years' limit set by the Board of Trade for the commencement of work. Indeed, several orders obtained by local authorities in 1891 and 1892 had not been put in operation in 1900. The outcome of this dog-in-the-manger policy of local authorities, in neither providing a district with electric lighting themselves, nor letting in a private company to do so, was that only 250 towns had any electricity supply available, notwithstanding that there are over 700 gas undertakings in the United Kingdom.

The roping in of the British electrical industry is neither the fault of the scientists, engineers, nor capitalists, but "wholly and solely the fault of a government which, like all British governments, but unlike all foreign ones of any consequence, went blundering into a subject which it knew only as a text for uninformed debate, without consulting men who really knew, and without regarding even the general principles of commercial prosperity. . . . Now, as then, at every stage

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

promoters are thwarted by Parliament, by municipalities, by chaotic survivals from legislation passed before electric power was heard of, and by an equally chaotic overlapping of different jurisdiction.”¹

. Of late years, private enterprise has broken away from the limited field presented for its activities by the municipal area, within which the distribution of supply, as laid down by the electric lighting acts, is confined, and wherein the power-house must be situated. The advantage of possessing a longer life before a municipality can expropriate cannot be fully availed of, because private electricity works are circumscribed in their development by the limitations of that area. The output and the nature of the load are alike restricted. There is no scope for extensions. The municipal boundary may exact that the power-house be situated where the cost of land is high, the tax-levy heavy and water and coal dear. Many power stations are thus situated, especially in London, where one supply company yielding six per cent. dividends pays 25 per cent. of its divisible profits in municipal taxes. Cribbed, cabined, and confined by existing general legislation, the energies of electrical companies seemed likely to be curtailed in a way

¹“London Times,” October 24, 1906.

THE STRANGLING OF THE ELECTRICAL INDUSTRY

which would permanently retard any real growth of their concerns. But the demand which has risen of late years for cheap electric power by railways and tramways, chemical, textile, and engineering works, shipyards, docks and collieries, and every type of industry, completely changed their outlook. Schemes were evolved for establishing huge generating stations capable of supplying all these needs, with a sphere of operations extending over counties instead of single districts or towns. Existing legislation, however, barred such enterprise, and fruitless were the attempts to induce the Government to amend acts wholly out of harmony with the progress of electrical engineering, so that development could proceed on these lines. Recourse had therefore to be had to special legislation by private promoters seeking parliamentary sanction to undertake the manufacture of electric power in bulk for distribution over wide areas. The municipalities speedily awoke to the fact that in this move their common enemy, scorning the boundary of a single local authority as not affording it sufficient breathing space, was bent upon expanding over the areas of a group of them. The first of these power bills was promoted in 1898, and contemplated the erection of a large generating station in the Midlands, from which an area of about

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

2,000 square miles would be supplied. Power in bulk was to be furnished to municipal and company holders of electricity franchises who would distribute the power to consumers, whilst sanction was asked to supply current direct to factories and other power users. The municipalities came into line in strongly organized opposition and finally crushed the proposal through the machinations of the Association of Municipal Corporations, an organization which employs the methods of the trade-unions to gain their ends. Eventually, however, a number of electric-power bills succeeded in overcoming the antagonism leveled at them by the municipalities; but their success was considerably tempered by the restrictions placed upon the operation of the companies as the result of this opposition. Large towns have been excluded from the areas of the companies' power supply, whilst the companies are unable to supply current direct to a power consumer in the area of an authorized distributor (a municipality) without the consent of the distributors—which practically means that a large power consumer is barred from having dealings with a bulk company if the municipality objects. On precedents thus created have been based subsequent statutory powers granted to companies, so that "the character of the undertaking organ-

THE STRANGLING OF THE ELECTRICAL INDUSTRY

ized to secure a general distribution of cheap energy for industrial purposes—as well as an all-round reduction in the cost of electricity for lighting—has been determined, not by engineering conditions, nor the interests of the public, but by the parochial spirit and the ambitions of local authorities who failed to take a broad and statesman-like view of the movement.”¹

Standing alone in being free from unfair municipal interference is the Newcastle-on-Tyne Electric Light Company, the pioneer and most successful electric-power undertaking in the United Kingdom. The concentration of industries round about Tyneside in part accounts for its success, the company having within its area a large demand for cheap power in bulk from numerous shipyards, engineering shops and factories. They were able to meet this demand because the municipalities concerned recognized that they themselves, in the exercise of their electric-lighting franchises, could only provide limited facilities to meet manufacturing requirements. It might be submitted that a huge generating station supplying energy, as in this case, over the whole area of the Northumberland coal-fields, and embracing the territories of a score of mu-

¹ Mr. E. Garcke, “London Times Engineering Supplement,” May 2, 1906.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

nicipalities, would be equally successful if municipally operated. This would only be a tenable proposition if the local authorities concerned were capable of amicably joining hands and undertaking power generation on a scale and magnitude far beyond the capacity of their own single power plants. As has been clearly shown in the chapter on street-railways, the parochialism and petty jealousies of local authorities stand in the way of any such coöperation.

The Newcastle Power Company has been able to manufacture energy in bulk so economically that its average selling price (1.03d.) is less than the cost of production of current (1.22d.) generated by the Tynemouth municipality, half of whose output is used for the municipal tramways. The comparison is submitted to show the economic advantage of obtaining a supply in bulk from a power company. It also casts a side-light upon how electrical power development on the Tyne would have fared had all the other local authorities acquired electric lighting franchises, and operated them as separate undertakings. The Tynemouth municipality, indeed, recognized the advantages of having at its own doors facilities for power supply superior to its own, and is now buying energy from the company under an arrangement which will mean a saving of \$10,000

THE STRANGLING OF THE ELECTRICAL INDUSTRY

a year to the taxpayers. A London urban authority in a similar position is the Willesden Urban District Council, which disposed altogether of their electric-light station to the North Metropolitan Electric Power Supply Company, from whom it now buys power in bulk at a much lower price than the municipal power-house could generate it.

It does not always happen that a private purchaser is at hand to take over an unprofitable municipal plant. Bath, some three years ago, offered its electric-lighting undertaking for sale, after losing many thousands of pounds in a disastrous attempt to earn profits for the citizens. The concern was then in such a bad condition, and the expensive plant laid down so depreciated in value, that no syndicate or individual could be prevailed upon to make an offer for the business as a going concern, which the council could accept. As a compulsory alternative, a large sum of money was borrowed to reconstruct the system. It still shows an annual loss on working. This year's loss was \$1,690. No provision has been made for depreciation of plant or mains, and on the present capital expended a charge of 3 per cent. for the renewal of machinery and mains would, it is pointed out, swell the loss to over \$15,000 on the year. Bath, however, has

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

profited by her failure to handle her electric-lighting undertaking, having readily granted a franchise of her street-railways to a private company, which is performing good public service. From the more moderate sections of town and district councils are heard now and again demands for the sale of water-logged municipal undertakings to private enterprise as the best means of getting rid of a bad investment of public money. It might almost be said to be a movement on the part of a number of local government bodies to try and use private enterprise as a sort of hospital for their diseased trading undertakings. The movement would have been much more pronounced but for two checks that have come into operation. One is the trait in human nature which makes all but strong men very reluctant to admit having made a mistake, and which is never more marked, perhaps, than in a local politician, and the other is the fact that negotiations have, as far as possible, been carried on in secret, so that repentant councilors should not parade their failure in the light of day. Only occasionally does it leak out, from the offices of companies and financiers who make a special business of electrical concessions, to what extent many town councils have sought to shift their responsibilities. There is naturally little ardor on the part of pri-

THE STRANGLING OF THE ELECTRICAL INDUSTRY

vate enterprise to pay fancy prices for obsolete plants laid down after years of bad management. As I have already shown, in Great Britain the capitalists are now more attracted toward the large electric-power schemes which have authority to supply energy over areas of hundreds of square miles than to town-lighting businesses in which the municipalities engage under the delusion that by doing so the last word on electrical progress has been uttered.

The readiness with which manufacturers in the Newcastle district have availed themselves of a cheap power supply in bulk from a company conclusively shows that when private enterprise is afforded the opportunity of performing "superior public service" it is fully equal to it. The enterprise of municipal electricity works, which, figuratively speaking, so far confines itself to supplying current in teaspoonfuls at a much higher price than power companies charge, certainly makes a poor showing by the side of the Newcastle company's public spirit. "It must be borne in mind that in order to obtain consumers, the power companies have frequently to transmit their power several miles, involving heavy capital outlay on cables, and an appreciable maintenance charge. If the power companies can afford to supply at the low figure of between $\frac{1}{2}$ d. and $\frac{3}{4}$ d.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

per unit, in spite of the distance over which the power has to be transmitted, surely the municipalities, with the demand for energy at their very door, can do so even better. What, then, is the reason that municipalities have not yet been in a position to offer the low rates for power such as the power companies are now contracting for? The answer seems to be twofold: (a) They have not realized the possibilities of power supply on a large scale, and are consequently not prepared for it. (b) They have hitherto hesitated to lay out the large sums of money required for adequately dealing with the problem.”¹

There is no doubt that many industries, great or small, throughout the country, could be enormously facilitated if electric power could be “laid on” to them in the same way as gas or water. Many a trade or enterprise, now handicapped by cost of motive power, would receive by this means a greater impetus than it would derive in any other direction: and the results might be the conferring of a substantial boon, not alone on the persons concerned, but on the country at large, and especially so from the point of view of removing industries from urban into suburban districts. Here, again, however, the socialist idea of keeping

¹ Mr. William Hodgson, chairman Salford Municipality Electricity Committee.

THE STRANGLING OF THE ELECTRICAL INDUSTRY

alike the "public services" and the means of remunerative employment in the hands of the municipalities has prevailed: and, while economy would suggest that electric power should be distributed over a wide area from a common center, the general tendency of local governing bodies has been either zealously to acquire powers and then not use them, or else to want to set up a separate and distinct plant for each particular district. Elsewhere the enterprise of the private trader has been restrained, because he has known that as soon as the local authorities heard of his plan they would probably start a scheme of their own, while, even if they did not want to do so at once, there could be no certainty as to their future policy.

As far as London is concerned, a select committee of the House of Commons¹ has made plain the course which the central municipal body (the London County Council) must pursue in dealing with the question of the supply of electric power in bulk. The struggle between private enterprise and municipal traders to possess the London area for the supply of electric power began in 1905, when the bill of the Administrative County of London Electric Power Company, round which the conflict centered, just failed to pass the House

¹ On the London County Council (electric supply) bill, 1906.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

of Commons at the formal stage of third reading after having bravely survived the struggle through committee. It was the victim of grandmotherly methods of procedure only, not exclusively of municipal hostility, for the promoters succeeded in overcoming the objections of quite a number of London local authorities, and obtained agreements with them. The London County Council, however, and other local authorities, fought tooth and nail against the bill. The prorogation of Parliament nearing, it was a fight against time all along the line, and the opposition to it prevailed only to the extent that the bill happened to emerge victorious from the squabbles with which it was beset in committee just as the House of Commons was winding up the session. No less a sum than \$750,000 was said by those acquainted with the inside history of the bill to have been wasted in parliamentary costs, as well as an enormous amount of time. This gigantic scheme for providing cheap electric power to manufacturers who badly need it, of far-reaching importance and possibilities, would have greatly stimulated industry, and have afforded employment to large numbers of men.

At the time, a well-known scientist, Professor Sylvanus Thompson, in a letter to the newspapers dealing with the unscientific and uneconomic

THE STRANGLING OF THE ELECTRICAL INDUSTRY

arguments urged against the bill by the municipalities, said, "It is something truly pitiful to see little municipal councils, which could not possibly supply to manufacturers in their area electric power at a price below a penny (two cents) per unit, offering parliamentary opposition to a great industrial enterprise capable of doing so. London municipal undertakings, like Hampstead or Lewisham, cannot go below this price without charging extravagantly high prices to the ratepayers for their lighting, or else making a loss. Yet they oppose the bill that would benefit the consumers in their own districts." What a London borough council cannot supply at two cents per unit he showed was being supplied at considerably less on the Continent and in the United States and Canada; whilst, "here in England the time of Parliament has been wasted over a wretched wrangle whether an enterprising body of industrial persons, the chief of whom have already made an eminent success of the electric-power supply in Newcastle, shall be permitted to offer to the London borough councils an electric-power supply cheaper than they themselves can make it." Professor Thompson went to the root of the matter in saying that it was impossible for a great industrial supply of electricity for power purposes to be carried out—as

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

it must be carried out for reasons of national prosperity—if every parish, vestry, borough council, or county council is to step in and claim the sole right of electric production and supply within its own area. The creation of great enterprises, Professor Thompson concluded, was a matter far too important for the industrial world to be balked by the dog-in-the-manger policy of bodies who are themselves unable to create that which they oppose.

The general election which took place at the beginning of 1906 completely altered the political complexion of Parliament. The electorate returned a party strongly committed to socialistic and municipal-ownership legislation; hence it was plain that if a private electric-power bill had failed to pass the old House of Commons by accident, it would receive a similar fate in the present one by design. One of the first acts of the new Parliament was to reject by a sweeping majority a private electric-power bill which contemplated supplying power in bulk in the London area at half a cent ($\frac{1}{4}$ d.) per unit from a coal-field location near St. Neots, about sixty miles from London. The defeat of this bill was attributed to the fact that the promoters would not consent to its being considered (unfairly they believed) by a hybrid committee formed to ex-

THE STRANGLING OF THE ELECTRICAL INDUSTRY

amine all power bills for London. Among these bills the Administrative County of London Company agreed to include their scheme. But in conflict with them all was the scheme of the London County Council, who had been rudely awakened by the promotion of these big projects into proposing an alternative one. The discovery that the Metropolis provided a wide field for the supply of cheap electric power in bulk by private enterprise, similar to the Tyneside district supplied by the Newcastle company, moved the London County Council to the decision that at all costs the Metropolis must not be similarly well served. In the Metropolis, with a population of six millions, the present output of the existing electric lighting and supply companies is 253 million units per annum, or only forty-two units per head. Compare this with New York, with a population less by nearly half (three and one half millions), which has a total output of 971 million units per annum, or 282 units per head of population. The requirements of London for electric power and traction, apart from current for heating, lighting, and for County Council tramways, have been estimated at 1,800 million units per annum, which necessitates the installation of a plant that can deal with a maximum load of 430,000 kilowatts. The London County Council, in the scheme they proposed,

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

contemplated a plant with a capacity of only 60,000 kilowatts. Even the friendly select committee, before whom the bill came for consideration, was driven to the conclusion that this was a most inadequate way of meeting the case, and threw out the bill. Standing alone, this failure of the Council to satisfy Parliament of its fitness to provide London with the electric power it needs might be deemed an accident. But it came after similar fruitless attempts made in 1905, and also in 1903 and 1902. Whatever may be the potential qualifications of the London County Council to take on its shoulders a task which belongs strictly to engineering science, the fact that it does not know how to set about it shows conclusively that the question is quite outside its domain. The select committee, however, whose members reflected the strong municipal-trading sympathies of the present Parliament, did not take this view. It declared that the authority for the supply of electric light and power in bulk should be the County Council.

The terms of the committee's report at least clear the air as to the part the municipalities must take in this pressing public matter. The Council in their bill only sought voluntary powers to supply electrical energy, which they could carry out or not, as they chose, their object not being to render "superior public service" but to prevent

THE STRANGLING OF THE ELECTRICAL INDUSTRY

private companies coming on the scene ready and willing to perform that duty. The committee said that the power of the Council must be obligatory; it would not agree to the continued pursuit of a dog-in-the-manger policy which merely meant that private enterprise was prevented from selling a commodity to the full extent of the vast demand for it, whilst the Council only contemplated supplying it according to caprice, in dribbles, or not at all. "The paramount authority you shall be," the committee said to the Council; "but you must properly fulfil your functions. The matter is too important to be trifled with. You must bring in a better bill, on comprehensive lines, and perform adequate public service. If you do not, private enterprise will be invited to propose an alternative scheme." The "Daily Chronicle," an avowed Ownership organ, has urged the Council to act at once on the advice of the committee, "as this will be their last chance." But this journal warns the Council that if they rely on their own officers, who are fully occupied with their daily duties, to prepare what will be the largest electric-power scheme in the world, the Council will court failure.

Now, apart from its proved incompetency to take up such an undertaking, the Council are already steeped in enormous financial commitments, owing, amongst other things, to their desire to

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

capture the tramway systems of the Metropolis and the boat services of the Thames. They are sufficiently embarrassed as to how to meet these obligations. Now they are burdened with the onus of undertaking a vast electric-supply scheme, and of raising money three or four times the amount they intended spending on the project they failed to get sanctioned. By the driving force of a Parliament which would have the municipalities embark on trading schemes to a greater length than even the latter are prepared to go, the Council are urged to commit themselves more and more. If they will not let private enterprise perform a "superior public service," they must do so themselves. They might even, the Committee suggested, combine with private enterprise for the purpose—the Council providing the power station and a company laying the cables and developing the undertaking on a leasing arrangement. This is an entirely hopeless proposition, unless the Moderate party of the Council sweep the board at the next elections, as they did at the borough elections. Up to time of writing, the Council have only nibbled at the question, and have not had the courage to grasp it boldly until driven to do so, which hardly promises that "superior public service" will be performed without the participation of private enterprise in the undertaking.

CHAPTER XIV

FAILURE OF TELEPHONES UNDER STATE OR MUNICIPAL MANAGEMENT

Backward condition of British telephonic communication . . . Government's fast and loose policy . . . Telephone declared by courts a telegraph and as such a State monopoly . . . Restricted development of National Telephone Co. in consequence . . . Municipal telephones vetoed by Government . . . State acquisition of telephone systems in 1911 . . . Municipalities' ill-starred ventures . . . Their obsolete and unscientific plant . . . The Municipal systems of Tunbridge Wells, Glasgow, Brighton, Hull, Swansea and Portsmouth . . . Unfavorable outlook for Government telephones in view of failure of Government telegraphs . . . Annual deficits of latter and the increasing annual royalties paid by telephone company to State . . . British post-office telephones . . . State and Municipal telephones in other European countries . . . Mr. U. N. Bethell's investigations . . . Unsatisfactory State systems of Belgium, France, Switzerland, and Greece, and Municipal systems of Holland and Amsterdam . . . Efficient Continental telephones where privately operated, as in Copenhagen, Denmark and Stockholm, Sweden . . . Telephone service of European cities compared with that of American cities . . . The striking development of telephones in the United States through unhampered private initiative . . . London's need of similar telephonic communication.

THE backward condition of the telephone industry of England has been a hindrance to commerce, a source of annoyance to private communication, the subject of investigation by Parliament, and a topic of endless discussion and controversy by those interested in both sides of the problem of Municipal Ownership. The advocates of Municipal Trading and of State appropriation of

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

public utilities have vociferously maintained that the cause of this lack of enterprise may be traced to the fact that until recent years the telephone service was wholly in the hands of a private company. On the other hand, the friends of the company declare, with equal force and a strong array of facts, that the real cause of the trouble comes from the unreasonable interference and unjust demands of the British Government, which have made it impossible for private capital and enterprise to push ahead, apply the latest inventions, and increase the service by reduction of price, and extension alike of public and private exchanges. A glance at the history of the telephone in England strongly indicates that the Government has played a fast and loose game with those who have undertaken to establish it, with the result that its progress has been retarded, because the company never knew quite where it stood. Officialdom has done what it could to retard invention and stifle enterprise. But as soon as the telephone became finally established between such large centers of population as Liverpool and Manchester, and began to make inroads into the postal telegraph revenues, the Post-Office Department became alarmed and intervened. It was decreed subsequently by the courts that the telephone was a telegraph, and that telephones

STATE AND MUNICIPAL TELEPHONES

worked for public benefit came under the telegraph act of 1869 and that, therefore, the Government had a monopoly of them.

This was naturally a severe blow to the National Telephone Company, and one calculated seriously to impede its enterprise. As the Government of the day was not prepared, or not sufficiently sure of the financial success of the telephone, to take it over bodily, as it had done the telegraph, it licensed the National Telephone Company to work under the telegraph act at a ten per cent. royalty on the gross receipts. The licenses were restricted because they were contingent upon the consent of local authorities, who could place obstacles in the way, and prevent the laying of wires, and otherwise obstruct the system's installation. For some years the telephone company seemed to have struggled along, having little faith in the final outcome, until in 1892 the Government came to a general arrangement in reference to the telephone business of the country. The general outline of the arrangement by which the British Government in 1892 took over part of the telephone business of the country, was that the trunk wires which connect large towns should be worked by the postmaster-general, and that business inside towns, which in England is generally called "exchanged business," should be

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

left in the hands of the company. This dual arrangement had its disadvantages, and, as those who understand the business will realize, its inconveniences; but the telephone company could do nothing but proceed along the line mapped out by the Government. Having no control over the entire system, and being more or less hampered by municipalities in the laying of wires and, moreover, being compelled to pay a large royalty to the Government, the inducement to invest additional capital was not great. The Government and the company seemed to have worked together fairly well, giving an indifferent service for a rather high price, until the municipal traders, looking around for new fields to conquer, took the matter up. The telegraph act of 1899 gave the municipalities the right to establish and work local systems within their own area in competition, not with the Government trunk lines, but with the telephone company. As everybody knows, the telephone service is not one which lends itself to competition, because it is obviously inconvenient for a telephone subscriber to find that people with whom he wishes to speak are not on his system, but on another. It did not take long for the Government to discover that the entrance of the municipalities into the telephone business was a mistake. The dual arrangement became a triple one:

STATE AND MUNICIPAL TELEPHONES

there were three agencies—Government, municipal and company—engaged in managing a public utility, the proper and efficient service of which made it absolutely necessary that it should be centralized and be conducted by a single administration. Such competition only made confusion worse confounded. The Government awoke to the fact that the municipalities were interfering with the exploitation of a field which belonged to the State, the telephone having been declared a Government monopoly, as above stated, to be handed over, lock, stock, and barrel, to the Post-Office in 1911. The agreement made with the National Telephone Company, by which the Government will take over the latter's system in that year, removed many causes of differences between the Government and the company, who now work more in unison; but the establishment of municipal systems opened out the prospect to the Government authorities that in place of private competitors they were to have municipal competitors. The actual position was not a serious one; it rather called for consideration in view of what it threatened to become. In fact, only thirteen cities availed themselves of the act of 1899 and applied for telephone franchises; of these but six exercised their franchises, and one (Tunbridge Wells) early sold out to the company, glad to be relieved of the ill-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

starred venture. Four or five years' experience of municipal telephones, in short, proved that they would never succeed as competitors either of State or private business, but only as an obstacle to telephone progress. In 1905 the Post-Office decided that no more telephone franchises to municipalities would be granted, and the House of Commons confirmed the change of policy by a large majority. Mr. John Burns, a great champion of the municipalities, said in that chamber at the time that local authorities had not established their claim to compete with the company or with the Post-Office, or with both, between then and 1911. Further, he regarded telephones as a national and not a local service. The five municipalities—Brighton, Glasgow, Hull, Swansea, and Portsmouth—have all along the line been unable to hold their own with the National Telephone Company, and in several places have conflicted with the Post-Office services. They have been unable to secure their fair share of new business which offered day by day. The systems have cost a great deal more than the original estimates; much of the plant laid down is of an inferior character; whilst the finances of all the municipal systems are in about as unsound a condition as they can be. Mr. Herbert Laws Webb¹ has

¹ "London Times," Sept. 5, 1905.

STATE AND MUNICIPAL TELEPHONES

pointed out that they fixed on a rate for a single class of service, regardless of the fact that there are various classes of services, regardless of engineering problems, regardless of the size and character of the area to be covered, regardless of the development to be aimed at, and regardless of the hundred and one conditions that have their bearing on the subject; and they attempted to subject a vast and complicated industry to an arbitrary rule arrived at by pure guesswork. It is no wonder, therefore, that the Government, having given the local authorities their opportunity, should have cut short further fatuous experiments in municipal telephony on finding that their continuance only meant conflict with the State system, and public inconvenience. The wisdom of all the other British municipalities, who preferred to leave municipal telephony alone, is plain enough from the foregoing. Such abstention may well count for righteousness in view of the fact that the five towns which were imprudently caught with the cry of "municipal telephony" have been nursing weaklings for their pains. The towns which forebore may congratulate themselves on having one folly the less.

Tunbridge Wells, which was the first to avail itself of the provisions of the act of 1899 for the establishment of municipal telephony, soon re-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

mented of its foolhardiness, as I have said, and sold the undertaking to the National Telephone Company in 1902. The capital expenditure on the system was \$140,000, and the municipal officials endeavored to show that the first year's working resulted in a small profit. Though the venture thus appeared to be self-supporting (to what extent it was secretly aided by the taxes did not, of course, transpire), Tunbridge Wells citizens quickly showed that they were not enamored of the enterprise, especially when the same municipal officials, in a later report, estimated that the undertaking would produce a future annual loss of \$95. The matter was made an issue at the election of 1902, when several supporters of the telephone undertaking were defeated, including the chairman of the telephone committee. The result was that the proposal to sell was carried at a meeting of the Council by nineteen votes to eight. The company took over all the liabilities of the undertaking and, for every unlimited service-subscriber, it pays to the municipality seventy-five cents annually, which may produce an annual income of \$500. The municipality were then quit of an enterprise they were unable to manage, received back every cent of capital expenditure they incurred, and secured a small revenue from the company in aid of taxation.

STATE AND MUNICIPAL TELEPHONES

Glasgow obstinately held on to its telephone undertaking to the last; but the local council finally agreed to sell it to the government—scorning an offer from the company at a higher price. Experts have condemned the Glasgow system as unsound, financially and technically. Established on the assumption that the average capital cost per subscriber's line would be something less than \$95, such cost has turned out to be over \$165, or nearly double. Its competitive force may be judged from the fact that whilst in 1904 the additions to the stations numbered 957, of which more than 600 were extension and party-line stations, and only 305 direct subscribers and public-telephone lines, the gain made by the National Telephone Company's Glasgow system amounted to over 6000 stations of all classes. The competition of the municipal system with the company had for some time since come to a standstill, and so completely was it overshadowed and enveloped by the system of its more progressive and alert rival that Glasgow citizens began to look upon it as superfluous. Capital expenditure to the amount of \$1,900,000 was spent on the undertaking; according to the estimates it ought not to have cost more than \$1,000,000. Gross receipts were estimated at 28 per cent. of the capital invested, so that the sum spent

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

(\$1,900,000) should have produced an annual gross revenue of over \$500,000. In 1905 the gross revenue was only \$277,130, or 15 per cent. on the capital. The whole scheme therefore wandered from the original plan, having had spent on it \$800,000 more in capital outlay than it ought to have had, and yielding in revenue \$225,000 less than it ought to have earned. The system, which was really a derelict, has been secured by the Government for the generous price of \$1,525,000; so that, compared with the original capital outlay (\$1,900,000), brought down to \$1,450,000 by payments to sinking-fund, and a contribution out of the taxes, the capital loss, on the surface, does not appear to be very great. To sum up, it has been well said that "Glasgow started in the telephone business with the confident hope of extinguishing the service of the National Company, and of establishing another municipal monopoly. It is a bright feather in the cap of private enterprise that a great and wealthy municipality, with all the local influence that a big trading municipality possesses, should have been so signally defeated in such a short time. That the Glasgow municipality would sell their telephone system if they saw the least hope of working it at a profit, or of maintaining their ground in the competition, is not to be imagined for a moment. The sale

STATE AND MUNICIPAL TELEPHONES

means that the corporation realize that the position is hopeless, and are glad of the opportunity of retiring—without the honors of war.”¹

Brighton's experience of municipal telephones is similar to that of Glasgow. It has been thoroughly outpaced by the National Telephone Company, whose system has considerably more than double the number of telephone stations served by the municipal undertaking. The latter's small circle of customers had steadily begun to diminish when the Government offered to take it over, so that there was nothing left but to follow the lead of Glasgow, and sell the concern. The capital spent on the undertaking amounted at the close to \$263,590. The purchase price at first offered by the Government was \$206,000, based on expert valuation of the plant, but this was forced up to \$245,000, so that the municipality comes out of the transaction little the worse. As usual, the cost of laying out and working the undertaking overshot the estimate. In the latter, provision was made for 2,080 subscribers and public-station lines at a total cost, inclusive of 600 partially completed spare lines, of \$216,400. But the actual capital outlay, as stated, was \$263,590, and that provided only 1,514 subscribers and public lines. Based on the estimate, the municipal

¹“Electrical Review,” July 13, 1906.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

system should have been built for \$185,000. The system also failed to get more than three-fourths of the estimated number of subscribers after three years' endeavor. The net surplus for the financial year to March 31, 1905, was given as \$2,065: but nothing was placed to depreciation. Putting this at the low figure of 2½ per cent. on the capital sunk in the undertaking (\$263,590), there appears a debit item of \$6,500 omitted, which swamps the profit and leaves a deficit. On the first six months' working there was a loss of \$9,000. A side-light on the conduct of the concern was shown at a local government inquiry made in May of 1905 to sanction a loan of \$37,725 for telephone extensions. It transpired that over \$25,000 of the sum had already been spent. This, it may be remarked, is not surprising, as it is not unusual for sanction to be asked of the local government for the raising of loans *after* the event. The situation naturally becomes Gilbertian if it happens that the government inspector refuses to allow the borrowing of a sum of money that has already been obtained and sunk and lost in some water-logged concern. It is true the evidence put before him usually reveals the state of affairs, so that the procedure of sanctioning becomes a solemn farce.

Hull started telephones in January of 1904, and the first year's working, on a capital expenditure

STATE AND MUNICIPAL TELEPHONES

of \$151,850, yielded a deficit of \$365. A renewal of the license beyond 1911 was refused by the postmaster-general, who suggested consolidation with the National Telephone Company, or, as an alternative, an offer to sell the telephone service would be considered. Like Glasgow, Hull municipality will not hear of its pet telephone system becoming absorbed by the company. The second year's working (1905-6) produced a sum of \$14,315 after expenses had been deducted from receipts. This sum, according to the "Eastern Morning News" of May 2, 1906, has been made to appear a "profit." Interest and other charges, however, reduce the "profit" to \$2,380, and if from this sum the deficit on the previous year (\$365) be deducted, the balance is \$2,015. But, as in the case of Brighton, nothing has been put aside for depreciation, and if this be allowed for at even $2\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. on the present capital outlay—\$225,000— (the journal named puts it at 5 per cent.) it will be seen how misleading is the bare assertion that a profit of nearly \$15,000 was made on the municipal telephones.

The same observations may be applied to the "profits" of the remaining systems—Swansea and Portsmouth. In the case of the latter, the "Electrical Review"¹ pointed out that expert opinion showed that as much as 10 per cent. should

¹ June 29, 1906.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

be written off for depreciation; but the local Council wrote off nothing. The sinking-fund is often made a substitute for depreciation, and Portsmouth, during the four years' working of its telephone system, has managed to place \$12,690 to that fund, or just under 5.7 per cent. on the total capital outlay of \$222,660. "An alleged profit," remarks this journal, "is shown for the year 1905-6 of \$9,245: but if depreciation and maintenance costs were properly charged and interest and sinking-fund paid on the full capital, the present annual loss would probably work out at between \$20,000 and \$25,000."

The due disappearance of the municipal systems, however, does not improve matters for the taxpayers, when it is remembered that the State is the eventual successor to the whole telephone system. Centralization of management will certainly be effected by the transfer, and so the control of the telephones will not be further impeded by the appearance of any more small local opposition systems with their connections confined within the municipal areas, as would be the case were the company continuing its existence. Hence, in the circumstances, Government expropriation is the less of two evils. It is the wind-up of a long-pursued policy of vacillation and indecision expressed by all manner of hindrances placed in the path of

STATE AND MUNICIPAL TELEPHONES

the company, which have prevented its development and full efficiency. But the action at least appears to have been precipitated by the recognition that if company operation, obstructed by State interference, was bad for the telephone public, ineffective municipal opposition to the company, which also threatened to be a thorn in the side of the State when it became telephone owner, was worse. The failure of municipal telephones in Great Britain, therefore, appears to have hastened the change, and the company will be extinguished earlier than it otherwise would be, in order that the blundering municipal telephone policy should come to an end.

Economically considered, however, if the State control of the telegraphs be taken as a criterion, the transfer only means that the telephones, in ceasing to be a possible burden on municipal taxation, will almost certainly become a burden on imperial taxation. The taxpayers stand to gain nothing, but rather to lose by the change. Since the State took over the telegraphs in Great Britain, extraordinary annual deficits have been the rule, and are on the increase. To the greater popularity of the telephones has been ascribed much of this loss; hence their acquisition would only remove the competition if it meant limitation or discontinuance of telephonic communi-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

cation. That, of course, is not intended—rather, greater efficiency and development, to the extent to which a forward commercial policy is a practical proposition in Government hands. But should the Government concern itself about seeking to promote the telegraphs to a profitable undertaking, they will have a powerful rival in their possession, whose operation they have only to curtail and weaken in order that greater public use should be made of the telegraphs. If they give both systems equal play, they are merely competing with themselves. But whether they neglect or improve the telephone service, the prospect is that Government working will not contribute as profit to the exchequer anything like the amounts corresponding to the royalties the telephone company annually pay to the State. The losses on the telegraphs project too conspicuously for them not to be closely considered. As the telephone has been legally classified with the telegraph, and is therefore a Government monopoly, the figures may fairly be taken as indicating that the telephones, under State control, will cease to be profitable. When the telegraphs were taken over from the companies by the Government in 1870, the profit in that year on company working was \$1,692,500. The following figures show what has happened since (all the years are not given, but those omitted tell the same story):

STATE AND MUNICIPAL TELEPHONES

ANNUAL DEFICITS ON STATE OPERATION OF THE BRITISH TELEGRAPH SYSTEM

	Deficit	Percentage of Expenditure to Gross Re- ceipts.
1883-4	\$98,485	101.10%
1884-5	181,850	102.03%
1885-6	225,685	102.52%
1886-7	627,185	107.70%
1900-01	1,688,205	109.76%
1901-02	3,259,405	118.26%
1902-03	3,008,555	116.16%
1903-04	4,788,915	125.64%
1904-05	5,955,630	125%

In contrast to these figures, it is profitable to show the annual contribution which the telephone company has paid into the State coffers by way of royalties. Up to September 30, 1900, the total sum so paid by the present company and its predecessors amounted to \$5,407,450. Since 1896, when the Government took over the trunk lines, the sums paid annually have expanded, year by year, as follows:

ANNUAL ROYALTIES PAID BY TELEPHONE COMPANY TO THE STATE

1896	\$396,330	1901	\$732,890
1897	446,190	1902	772,035
1898	520,145	1903	841,240
1899	615,305	1904	929,685
1900	700,370	1905	1,030,275

It should be pointed out that the British Post-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

Office, in addition to working the trunk lines, have already gained some experience in the operation of urban areas by the establishment of a government telephone system in London in 1902. Each year since has shown a deficit. Here is the result of the working for 1904-5:

Balance, after deducting expenditure from receipts, available toward meeting depreciation, interest on capital, etc.....	\$466,490	Estimated depreciation.....	\$283,235
Estimated deficit....	105,645	Interest on capital expenditure.....	288,900
	\$572,135		\$572,135

Thus whilst the taxpayers benefited in 1905 by the contribution of \$1,030,275 made by the National Telephone Company to the exchequer, they lost \$105,645 on the Government service in London. It is fair to state, however, that the financial year 1905-6 shows a balance, after meeting depreciation and interest. This is the first time such a result has been achieved, but as the revenue on previous years has been insufficient to meet all charges on the service, a considerable deficiency remains to be met out of the balances in future years. But the surplus of 1905-6 stands out as an isolated figure, and Government working

STATE AND MUNICIPAL TELEPHONES

hardly assures that future years will yield a similar result.

One has only to glance at European countries to prove the soundness of the proposition that State or municipal working fails as applied to telephones. Mr. U. N. Bethell, in a paper read at the National Convention upon Municipal Operation and Public Franchises which met at the New York Reform Club in 1903, submitted ample testimony to support the contention. In Belgium, France, Switzerland, Germany, Austria, and Hungary, he tells us, the central government operates the industry. In Holland the State, as in Great Britain, operates the trunk lines; whilst in the two principal cities, Amsterdam and Rotterdam, the municipalities operate the local systems. In Denmark and Norway, private enterprise under government control operates the industry. In Sweden the State does so, except that in Stockholm and vicinity a private company since 1890 has been in active competition with the State. It is worth while to summarize Mr. Bethell's investigations. In France, the telephone is mainly confined to Paris, where the service is generally inefficient and the plant behind the times. The service outside that city has only a small development. The defects of the French system are purely

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

governmental, and are not to be attributed to incapacity on the part of the technical staff. Political influences interfere with the management, which is unable to enforce discipline, and incompetent operatives—who would not be tolerated under private operation—have to be borne with. The accounts are not published separately, so that the probable losses are not known.

Belgium has not succeeded in furnishing an efficient service at reasonable rates. As in France, the discipline is extremely lax, and the service therefore inferior. Neither Brussels nor Antwerp is sufficiently served, the number of telephones in the first-named city, with a population of 560,000, being about one fifth of the number in Manhattan and the Bronx alone, whilst Antwerp, with its 280,000 people, had only 3,666. The telephone accounts are not disclosed separately, so that, again like the French system, how the industry fares financially is kept dark. "With such small systems as they have in Brussels and Antwerp," remarks Mr. Bethell, "confined in each case to the heart of the city, and consequently operated under the most economical condition, with the high rates they obtain, with the low wages they pay, with the freedom they have from taxation, from charges for rights of way, and for the use of public buildings, it would seem strange in-

STATE AND MUNICIPAL TELEPHONES

deed if they did not show a profit. But the failure to meet other tests is sufficiently striking to make the question of profits quite immaterial."

Switzerland shows a similar experience. The service is inferior, antiquated ground circuits are still in use, and the wages paid to all classes of employees are extremely low. The service is so little used by the public generally that the revenues fall short of the expenses year after year, despite cheap labor and high rates to subscribers. The unfavorable conditions are wholly due to political interferences. Recommendations urged by the technical staff are ignored, and the personal efficiency of the latter is discouraged, so that the adoption of ordinary business principles is impossible. According to the "Statesman's Year Book" for 1906, the deficit in 1904 on telegraphs and telephones amounted to \$136,633.

In Holland, the State has allowed the municipalities of Amsterdam and Rotterdam to carry on the local systems under a limited charter. Though strongly bound together by social and commercial ties, which demand coördination and uniformity of the methods employed, the features and general conduct of the telephone business in the two places are dissimilar. The failure to coöperate in the management of industries where local needs demand working agreements between municipalities,

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

such as those operating between New York and neighboring towns, is undoubtedly a fatal objection to the acceptance of the public-ownership doctrine. But other considerations enter beyond the lack of harmony which municipalities show in their dealings with one another, or rather in keeping one another at arm's length. Mr. Bethell puts the case succinctly. "To be efficient and satisfactory to the public the telephone systems within such an urban center, no matter how many municipalities or cities it may contain, should work harmoniously, and this requires that they should be under one management. A municipality must confine its operations to its own territory. If it goes beyond that it uses the funds of its citizens for the benefit of others. When it allies itself with other municipalities there must be divided responsibilities and divided powers. In such an event satisfactory ultimate results cannot be expected."

Nor have satisfactory results been obtained in the working of the self-contained systems of these two Dutch cities within their own boundaries. At the beginning of 1903, Amsterdam, with a population of 525,000 had only 5,903 telephones in use: whilst Boston, with about the same population, had then at least four times that number; Manchester (population 543,390), over 10,000; and Co-

STATE AND MUNICIPAL TELEPHONES

penhagen (population 312,859), over 17,500—the telephones in these three cities being under private operation. Rotterdam (population 332,000), with 4,185 municipal telephones, compares badly with Cincinnati, which, though of less population, has 14,312 telephones under private ownership. Amsterdam municipality, with an inadequate and inferior service, unenterprising and little used, a high tariff and irrational and unfair rates, succeeded in stifling the private system by a limited franchise and a tax of 21 per cent. on the gross receipts. Mr. Bethell shows that the franchise tax paid to the city in 1894 amounted to \$17,125.20, the company having then less than 1,700 stations. In 1902, with more than 5,000 stations, the municipal telephone system paid into the commercial treasury a sum of \$20,000. Had the company by 1902 been allowed to develop its system to the number of municipal stations in that year, or three times the number of private stations in 1894, its contribution to the city funds made in the latter year would have increased threefold by 1902, or \$51,375; *per contra*, the common treasury only received \$20,000 under municipal management of the telephones.

A word remains to be said of Greece, where one hears, from a report of the United States consul, of a growing discontent there with existing tele-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

phone conditions. He says that the appliances in use are inadequate, and the service is unsatisfactory. For this reason the telephones are but poorly patronized, and it is stated that they are an unprofitable investment to the Government which controls them. Things appear to have reached a pass where the Government would grant a concession to some reliable private company prepared to install up-to-date, effective telephones. The people are said to be ready for such a telephone service, and would support it with their patronage. The value of the present plant is put at the insignificant figure of \$125,000, and there are at present only about 600 telephones in operation in Athens, Piræus, Phaleron, Kephisia and Decelia, and one long-distance wire connecting Athens and Patras. The consul considers that there is a profitable opening for American capital, as there appears to be a very general desire on the part of the people for an improved service. And for that they turn from the Government and look to private enterprise to supply it.

In striking contrast to the unsatisfactory state of things in European cities where the telephones are in State or municipal hands, is their superior efficiency in the Scandinavian countries under private ownership. Mention has already been

STATE AND MUNICIPAL TELEPHONES

made of Copenhagen, in Denmark. There the development of the telephone by proper service and reasonable rates is wholly due to intelligent and energetic private enterprise. In Stockholm, Sweden, where the State and the company are in active competition so keen as to make the rates even too cheap for Swedish manufactures, the private system in 1903 numbered 32,563 telephones in a population of 300,624; these figures bring Stockholm in line with American cities of relatively the same class which are well served with telephones.

The table on page 312 shows at a glance how badly off for telephone service are European cities where the undertaking is State or municipally managed, compared with cities where private operation obtains (the figures generally refer to the years 1902 and 1903).

The people of the United States so far have had no experience of State or municipal telephones. Since the expiration of the original patents, competition has not only greatly increased the efficiency and reduced the cost but, in some states where the laws have effectually regulated these monopolies, has established a service and low rates it would be difficult to excel. Immunity from State and municipal interference undoubtedly accounts for the fact that the United States,

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

PUBLIC OPERATION			PRIVATE OPERATION		Number of telephones
Cities	Population	Number of telephones	Cities	Population	
Paris	2,280,000	36,000	{ Manhattan and the Bronx, New York City	Approximately the same as Paris and a little larger than Berlin.	* 96,364
Berlin	2,000,000	55,720			
Four other French cities (aggregate)	1,380,000	9,855	{ Cleveland, Cincinnati, Milwaukee, Indianapolis	Relatively the same popu- lation combined as the four French cities.	45,300
Antwerp . . .	280,000	3,666	{ Copenhagen, San Francisco	312,859 342,782	17,331 39,180
Vienna	1,674,000	15,615	Chicago	About the same as Vienna	60,395
Budapest . . .	729,000	6,671	Buffalo	{ Half the population of Budapest.	12,468
Amsterdam . .	525,000	5,903	Boston	{ About the same as Amster- dam.	29,000
Rotterdam . .	332,000	4,185	{ Cincinnati Stockholm	Less than Rotterdam. 300,624	14,312 32,563

* In 1905, there were 150,000 telephones in Manhattan and the Bronx.

STATE AND MUNICIPAL TELEPHONES

with its population of 78,000,000 in 1902, had 3,400,000 telephones, whilst the United Kingdom, where the State and municipalities have been a constant drag on the National Telephone Co., possessed only 365,198 telephones for a population of 42,000,000. The contrast is further accentuated by comparing the capital invested in telephones in the two countries: United States, \$384,534,066; United Kingdom, about \$75,000,000. Whilst London has only 18 telephones per 1,000 inhabitants, or one telephone per 55, California has a telephone for every 14 inhabitants, Ohio one for every 19, San Francisco one for every 9, New Orleans one for every 41, and New York one for every 39 inhabitants. The extraordinary strides the telephone has made in the United States through individual enterprise having been given free play, can be seen from this table, published in 1906:

Number of tele- phones in the	In 1880	In 1902	Ratio to population— persons per telephone
United States ..	54,319	2,315,297	923
Population	50,155,783	78,576,436	34

Systematic improvements in equipment, and frequent "scrapping" of old plant (a practice generally unknown in State and municipal management of telephones in Europe) have largely

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

operated to cause the great and continuous development of telephones in America. The following excerpt from the report of the Merchants' Association of New York, which in 1905 inquired into the telephone system of that city, equally applies to other American centers: "In the New York telephone system improvements and changes have succeeded one another at close intervals during the entire period in which the business of exchange telephone service has existed. During the sixteen years which the committee's investigation covers, the plant has been practically rebuilt three times. At various times radical improvements have been made in cables and in switchboard systems, which have involved the abandonment of plant by no means unserviceable, because of its physical condition and its replacement by plant of an improved character. Some of the central stations have been rebuilt three times within a little over ten years."

The significant difference which exists between the telephone system of America and that of the United Kingdom and other European countries is to be attributed solely to the fact that in America no restrictions have been placed on its development, whilst in Europe the telephone system has never been treated as a legitimate business enterprise, and has never had a fair field. Though of late years improvements have been

STATE AND MUNICIPAL TELEPHONES

made in the British system, nothing like a general and complete re-equipment, bringing the service to a uniform high efficiency, such as long ago was accomplished in America, has been undertaken. There is a larger field for telephone enterprise in London than anywhere else in the world, and to telephone it according to its needs, or at the same rate of development that is taking place in New York, Mr. H. L. Webb¹ estimates would require an annual increase of stations of about 75,000. At present the increase is only 18,000 stations annually. "Not until the present unbusiness-like tariff is modified and the telephone needs of London are studied on a whole, will any sound progress be made toward a real solution of the problem. To distribute 500,000 telephones over the 640 square miles of London will require a total capital of not less than \$75,000,000, and by the time that 500,000 telephones are in service, that number will only seem a moderate development for London."² How the Government, when it takes complete charge of the whole telephone system in 1911, will handle the problem is a question not easily answered. But it is certain that had the National Telephone Company been left alone in the past, and had not the shadow of State expropriation been hovering over

¹ "London Times Engineering Supplement," April 25, 1906.

² *Ibid.*

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

it to-day, telephonic development in Great Britain would have proceeded very much along the lines followed in the United States. Even now, with years of arrested development to make up, considerable progress could be effected if a longer life was assured to the company.

However, enough has been said, I think, to prove conclusively that State and municipal monopoly and restrictions of telephonic progress in Europe, especially in Great Britain, are to be carefully noted by the American people, in order that the same unsatisfactory conditions should not be allowed to obtain a footing in the United States. So far from the public conduct of utilities in Europe affording an example to be followed by that country, the march of progress in all directions by individual effort in America rather presents a useful object-lesson for Europe to take heed of. The European method of State or municipal acquisition of public utilities is to be studied only as an economic disease, the existence of which in the Old World is of value as pointing the way to the necessity of taking preventive measures in the New World: otherwise the epidemic may succeed in securing a foothold in the United States and devitalize its present unparalleled activities.

CHAPTER XV

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

No call for Municipal intervention in housing beyond clearance of insanitary areas . . . Industrial dwelling corporations . . . Private builders solve problem in London suburbs . . . Housing operations of London County Council . . . Suppression of actual cost of Municipal housing sites . . . Tax-subsidized dwellings . . . London Traffic Commission's criticisms . . . Heavy losses wherever Council have provided workmen's dwellings . . . Light on Council's accounting methods of showing housing "profits" from Mr. Bernard Shaw . . . Failure of Municipal housing on commercial basis in provincial cities . . . In Birmingham and Liverpool renting building sites to private contractors recommended to avert further losses . . . Discouragement of house building by private enterprise through Municipal competition . . . House builders handicapped in London . . . Dishousing the poor, and providing accommodation for better class . . . Political objects of Municipal housing . . . Creating work for public works' department . . . The case against Municipal housing in London, and causes for greater cost thereof detailed . . . Difficulties as to purchase of housing sites in London aggravated by Municipal action . . . Despite obstacles, good work shown by private builders in contrast with Municipal performance . . . Objection to State or Municipal management applied to housing.

IN adding to their many onerous duties by becoming house-builders and house-owners on a large scale, British municipalities cannot justify their action on the plea that they were supplying a "long-felt want" of the working classes, as may conceivably be advanced by their providing baths, wash-houses, parks, open spaces, and the like. Private enterprise, either in the form of com-

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

panies or individuals with defined commercial objects, or semi-philanthropic bodies content with a small return, were unostentatiously doing the same thing very well before municipal housing was thought of. The crying need of the poor for cheap and properly built houses or tenements particularly appealed to private benevolence. Directors of great housing trusts and companies in London, for example, have given their services gratuitously, and rents have been charged at so low a figure that the housing undertaking was little more than self-supporting. The Peabody Donation Trust, the Guinness Trust, and other industrial dwelling corporations in London have kept pace with the demand for decent houses for the working classes; and in no degree have municipal experiments in the same direction succeeded in pointing to better results. A municipal model dwelling only differs from a private model dwelling because it is municipal. Municipal intervention in housing has removed no grievance, for none existed (clearing insanitary districts of slums is another question), and it has not provided better accommodation, for the competition between the housing companies was active enough to compel them to keep their cottages and model dwellings at a degree of comfort, cleanliness and convenience which left no room for a municipality

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

to attempt improvements. The charge made against private enterprise, that it has shown itself to be incompetent, or at least ineffective, in dealing with the housing problem is capable of easy disproof. Mr. James Parsons,¹ who has made a study of the housing problem as it applies to London, has effectively disposed of the fallacy. In doing so he refers to the movement of the population of London within the decade 1891-1901, as shown by the Census of the latter year, which pointed to an increase of population, within the Administrative County of London, of 308,000; whilst within the wider boundary of Greater London which includes portions of the counties of Surrey, Kent, Essex and Hertford, the increase was 639,000, together an increase in population of 947,000. In some of the central districts, however, there was a decline in population amounting altogether to 67,000, which, in view of the increase for the whole of Greater London, pointed to a transference of population of that number from the central districts to the outskirts. Therefore, the total number of those for whom additional house room was provided during the decade was 1,014,000. Mr. Parsons, for want of exact data, has had to conjecture the amount of capital sunk in providing this accommodation. But reck-

¹"Housing by Voluntary Enterprise."

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

oning the family at 4.4 persons on an average, the number of families housed was 230,000, and putting the capital expenditure at \$1,250 per family, the sum expended exceeds \$285,000,000.

Let us glance at the operations of the London County Council in the same direction. According to published figures¹ the housing committee of that body, between 1890 and March 31, 1906 (16 years) have provided accommodation in the form of cubicles, cottages or tenements in block dwellings for 33,847 persons, at a cost of \$11,527,155. (No account is taken here of a large program of housing schemes in course of development, which, including existing undertakings, brings the Council's housing estate to \$25,000,000.) The actual capital expenditure works out at \$1,500 per family, if all the dwellings were occupied to the number provided; but if the number of persons actually occupying municipal dwellings at the Census of 1901 (which was then about a third less than the accommodation provided) be taken as a basis for arriving at the number of persons the London County Council at present house, the capital cost per family works out a third more—or \$2,000 per family.

It is to be also noted that the estimated cost of sites is not the actual cost. Many sites built

¹ "London Times," Aug. 15, 1906.

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

on by the Council have been written down from their commercial value to *nil*, and subsidized besides—one site by \$750,000, another to *nil* and subsidized by over \$18,000, and a third by \$5,000. The local Government Board has called attention to this deliberate manipulation of the working-class dwellings act, the object of which presumably is not to disclose the whole truth to the taxpayers. Another instance is the cost of a site (Brightlingsea buildings) at Rotherhithe, which was \$60,000, and for re-housing purposes the valuer put it down at \$5,000. But the housing committee of the Council obtained the site for nothing. When the buildings were put up, the committee found that they would never yield a profit; rather there would be a loss to the taxes of \$1,985 a year. Instead of charging this loss against the buildings they are subsidized year by year out of the capital account. Yet another case is that of the Beakesbourne buildings at Rotherhithe. The Council gave the housing committee the site, valued at \$15,250, for nothing, and in addition credited the housing account with a capital sum of \$31,675 “to preserve equilibrium!” A member of the Council, commenting on these instances,¹ said that if such a thing had been done by a limited company it would have been designated by

¹ Mr. Edward Collins, “The Times,” Aug. 15, 1906.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

another name. He also pointed out that the Council owns nearly 300 acres of vacant land, bought at building land price, at an average of \$2,500 an acre, which entails interest (at $3\frac{1}{2}$ per cent.) of about \$500 a week; every five weeks the value of an acre of this land will thus be absorbed by interest.

Hence if regard be given to the considerable under-estimates of capital expenditure made on account of municipal housing for the working classes, the cost per family incurred by the Council must be double or treble \$2,000. But apart from the cost, to provide housing for 33,847 persons in 16 years, if account be taken of the wage-earning population of London, is not a very striking performance. It becomes insignificant beside the enterprise of voluntary persons who in ten years provided house room for 1,014,000. Not a few of the Council's buildings, moreover, are in the central districts, the population of which either remains stationary or is declining—i. e., is migrating to the outer districts. Hence the houses which the Council have built in the central area contribute nothing to the solving of the housing problem, but only accentuate it by adding to the congestion. Here the question of overcrowding enters. The Royal Commission on London Traffic, in their report, made some observations

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

which closely bear upon the Council's housing policy, and which, in a striking manner, show what a failure it has been. They pointed out that overcrowding and the average weekly rents of workmen's dwellings in the metropolitan area were greatest in the central area, and tended to diminish towards the circumference, and that the price of land in the central districts made it impossible to re-house the working classes there at rents which they could afford to pay without a heavy loss to those which undertake the re-housing. Then followed an illustration of the loss incurred by re-housing the working classes in the central portions of London as furnished by some recent experiences of the London County Council:

"In connection with certain street improvements, especially the formation of the new street from Holborn to the Strand, the Council was required, under the authorizing act, to build workmen's dwellings in place of those that were demolished. For this purpose they bought the Bourne estate, close to the site of the improvement. The cost price was \$1,005,535, being the commercial value. They were obliged to write this sum down to \$220,000, its value earmarked for artisans' housing, and to debit the balance to the cost of street improvements. This was necessary in order to admit of charging rents within

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

the means of the families to be provided for. Even after this writing down, they have had to charge rents from \$2.37 to \$2.75 a week for a three-roomed tenement, in order to reimburse themselves for this artificially-reduced outlay. The buildings erected will accommodate 2,640 persons, and there is therefore a loss of very nearly \$300 per head of the persons re-housed, and the whole of this loss falls upon the taxes. About the same time the London County Council purchased some land at Tooting, which is accessible by electric tramway, as well as by railway, in order to build workmen's dwellings. They acquired it at a price which required no writing down, and are now letting three-roomed cottages at Tooting at rents of from \$1.75 to \$1.87 per week. The Tooting scheme is self-supporting. The following figures will show how it is that the one scheme entails a very heavy loss, and the other entails no loss at all:

On the Bourne estate, actual cost of land for a three-roomed tenement	\$2271.00
Cost of building, etc.	1537.12
Total	<u>\$3808.12</u>
On the Tooting estate, actual cost of land for a three-roomed cottage	\$ 143.75
Cost of building, etc.	1173.75
Total	<u>\$1317.50</u>

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

"The lesson to be learned from the two cases just cited," the commissioners continue, "is confirmed by every housing scheme, without exception, that the London County Council have undertaken: wherever they have had to provide workmen's dwellings in the central districts, there has been a heavy loss. In effect the rents are largely paid out of the taxes. In the few cases where they have provided workmen's dwellings outside, the schemes have been self-supporting as far as houses have been built. A table appended to the report shows that, in the central districts, London taxpayers have sustained a loss of \$2,063,415 in re-housing 7,586 persons on 18.55 acres."

But if the Council's housing scheme in the central districts were, at the time of the report, serious failures, events have subsequently shown that several of their suburban housing schemes are in like case. A writer in "Municipal Notes"¹ points out that even the Tooting housing scheme, and those at Tottenham and Norbury are anything but successful. At Tottenham many houses will not let. The rents are too high for the overcrowded poor. There the Council have an estate which cost \$455,805; on five acres of it were built 141 cottages at a cost of \$250,000, the intention being to spend some two millions sterling in laying out the estate. The taxes as usual bear the

¹ November, 1905.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

burden (the cost is nearly equivalent to a tax-levy of a penny in the pound on the Council's area) of what is a complete failure to make profitable a venture which there is no reason, except municipal methods, should not be a good one. One estate chosen for these cottages adjoins a cemetery, and railway stations are remote. At Tooting the rooms are too small, and not suitable for workmen. At Norbury little has been done so far as building is concerned. Certainly, the Norbury and Tottenham schemes are not for London workmen.

In view of what has been said of the London County Council's financial methods, it is not surprising that the latest accounts as published (to March 31, 1906) should be made to "show" a profit. No one can take seriously the following figures contained in the report of the housing of the working-classes committee of the Council.¹

"The net result of the year's working," says the report, "is a surplus of £2661 (\$13,305) on all dwellings in occupation, to which must be added the sum of £685 (\$3,425) in respect of interest on cash balances, making a total surplus of £3,346 (\$16,730). The total financial results on all dwellings and estates owned by the Council from the opening of the first block in April, 1894, up to March, 1906, shows that a sum of £56,882 (\$284,-

¹ "London Times," Aug. 15, 1906.

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

410) has been temporarily defrayed out of taxes, of which £17,798 (\$88,990) has already been repaid out of revenue from the dwellings, leaving a net contribution of £39,084 (\$195,420) up to March last. Of this amount the sum of £30,823 (\$154,115) represents the sinking-fund charges and interest in respect of estates which have been acquired and are in course of development. Against the net amount contributed from the taxes, the following provisions have been made entirely out of revenues from the dwellings and estates: (1) £29,295 (\$146,475), standing to the credit of the repairs and renewals fund after paying for all repairs and renewals required up to date, and (2) £78,511 (\$392,555) representing the amount set aside for sinking-fund or repayment of capital with interest to date. This makes a total in hand of £107,806 (\$539,030), and deducting from this the net contributions from taxes, £39,084 (\$195,420) there is a balance in hand of £68,722 (\$343,610)."

As a diplomatic misrepresentation of the actual position of the Council's housing undertaking, this report is hard to beat. To pull it to shreds and tatters would be easy; but I shall spare myself the task by quoting what one distinguished advocate of municipalization (Mr. George Bernard Shaw) has to say about the method by which the

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

Council is able to make an absolutely unproductive undertaking appear reproductive. Mr. Shaw goes so far as to admit (and as a supporter of Municipal Ownership of the advanced school, he is going very far indeed in doing so) that "a municipality has to *throw economics to the winds* by buying land at its real market value, and charging it to its housing schemes at its value for working-class dwellings (a pure figment), the taxpayer making up the difference between this and the real market value. Having performed *this conjuring trick*, the municipality generally proceeds to pass a resolution that the dwellings shall be let at rents sufficient to prevent any loss coming upon the taxpayers, without mentioning *that they have already borne a loss which does not appear in the housing accounts*. Even then, the effect of the resolution, when it is strictly carried out, is to put the rents too high for the sake of enabling the borough treasurer to make a *delusive demonstration that the dwellings are paying their way commercially*."¹ No more enlightening exposure of the figures in the report just quoted could be made than this. Indeed, one is rather startled to read the plain unvarnished truth written by an able spokesman for the municipalities, who, he would have us believe, can do no wrong. But his admis-

¹"The Common-Sense of Municipal Trading," chap. viii.

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

sions do not stop short at an acknowledgment of deceptive accounting in municipal housing. "Its opponents," he says, "can always easily demonstrate that, in city centers at least, the schemes are commercially hopeless, and that, though the rents are too high for the tenants, they are yet so low relatively to the real site value that the tenants are virtually receiving a *grant in aid* of their wages at the expense of their fellow citizens." Here I find an unexpected endorsement of a view I have frequently expressed. Later on he runs foul of municipal block dwellings both from a utilitarian and an artistic aspect. What can be said of the following passage save that, coming from a work entitled "The Common Sense of Municipal Trading," it is a direct impeachment of the "common sense" claimed for the policy, in that it points to the short life of municipal dwellings, with a consequent waste of money in building them on their present lines if social progress, as he prophesies, is likely to demand their demolition: "These places seem at first so enormously superior to the filthy rookeries they replace that their revolting ugliness, their asphalted yards with the sunlight shut out by giant cliffs of brick and mortar, their flights upon flights of stony steps between the streets and the unfortunate women and children on the upper floors, their quaint

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

plan of relieving a crowd on the floor by stacking the people on shelves, are overlooked for the moment, but long before they become uninhabitable from decay they will become as repugnant as the warrens they have supplanted. In short, the municipalities of the future will be almost as active in knocking our towns down as building them up." They will, in other words, be consumed by a desire to eradicate these monuments of their early follies. Perhaps by that time they will also be brought to acknowledge their error in usurping a work in the carrying out of which voluntary enterprise has conclusively showed itself to be the superior. In fact, this doughty champion of the municipalities by implication admits that private enterprise is the proper agency for supplying houses, when he says that the municipality cannot compete with it; that private enterprise can supply everybody in a constituency, whilst a municipality in housing is restricted by law to insanitary areas and to workmen's dwellings; that a private builder can proceed much more cheaply than a municipality can; that a municipality is compelled to take the refuse of a trade, and to carry it on in the most expensive manner—that, in short, comparison between private and municipal housing is impossible.

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

In several provincial cities where the local authorities (not content to clear insanitary areas, and that done, to lease the site to private persons at a good ground rent) build municipal houses no endeavor is made to "show" that the undertaking has a "balance in hand." In Manchester we are told,¹ the municipality does not attempt to carry out its re-housing schemes on a commercial basis at all; they decided to treat them as part of a great work of "sanitary amelioration," part of the cost of which should be met out of the local taxes. Here is a criticism of how they are carrying out the "great work" by a member of the Manchester Municipal Council:²

"One class of tenants has been scattered from the old slums, and another class has been catered for in the new tenements erected. Thus the 3s. (75 cents) a week man has not found a new 3s. (75 cents) a week house awaiting him when driven out of his condemned home. Houses have been put up at a rental that private enterprise would supply and does supply in sufficient number. Consequently the Council not only fails in its first duty to the class which needs attention, but it creates a new evil by coming into competition with the

¹"Municipal Year Book," 1906, p. 494.

²Mr. T. B. Marr, "Manchester Courier," January 16, 1906.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

builder and the landlord. A conspicuous example of this was found when a warren was destroyed where the rooms had been let at half-a-crown (62 cents) a week and the tenants were told they could take themselves to certain municipal dwellings at a weekly rental of 5s. 6d. (\$1.37)—now inhabited chiefly by municipal tramway employees.” As is the case in London, which I will presently show, the authorities drive out people from their slums without providing other accommodation within their means. The dishoused people only seek other slums. It is difficult to see how the pursuit of such policy can promote “sanitary amelioration.”

In Glasgow the municipality acquired possession under statutory power of slum areas extending over 88 acres, and occupied by a population of 51,000 persons, the cost of the scheduled properties being about \$10,000,000. A substantial portion of the land was disposed of to builders on chief rent or feu-duty to a capital value of about \$1,500,000. The remainder of the land was left on the hands of the municipality until 1888, when they resolved to carry out a building scheme on their own account. They proceeded to put up a considerable number of shops and dwelling-houses, seven large lodging-houses, a laundry, and a family home, the total value of the property thus erected by them being about \$5,000,000. To meet

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

the cost of carrying out their improvement scheme the municipality had levied on the rental value of the city a rate which was fixed at sixpence in the pound for the first year, fourpence in the pound for the next four years, with subsequent reductions until one penny in the pound was reached, at which figure it stood until it was finally abandoned in 1888. The charge on the taxes thus extended over a period of more than twenty years, and the total amount actually contributed by the taxpayers has been put at \$3,000,000.¹

Birmingham, at first, having cleared its insanitary areas, was wiser. The municipality leased the greater portion of the land to private builders, and obtained annually therefrom in ground rents the substantial sum of \$229,510. This is a simple way of carrying out a housing scheme on a commercial basis, and also as a great work of sanitary amelioration; for private enterprise, subject to the sanitary laws, and also possessed of a civic conscience, can be depended upon to keep its properties in a fit condition—even without control. Birmingham, however, has been unable to withstand the temptation to build houses on its own account on other portions of land acquired, with the result that one scheme has involved a loss of 76 cents per house per week, or \$32.10 annually

¹“Municipal Socialism,” reprinted from the “London Times.”

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

per house, and another a loss of 31 cents per house per week, or \$16.25 annually per house. On an estate of 100 houses, the loss stands out as a needless debit item against the large sum the municipalities receive from the lessees of their land. Of late, it is instructive to learn, the Housing Committee of the Birmingham Council have been seeking guidance from Germany, which country they visited. In their report, as published,¹ they expressed the opinion that a municipality cannot own too much land, provided that it is judiciously purchased. The municipality could then assist private individuals and public utility building societies, with whose *bonafides* they were satisfied, to erect at the lowest possible rate cheerful houses for people with small incomes. The policy of buying land and encouraging other people to build the houses, they declared, would enable the municipality to give a great stimulus to the supply of good and cheap houses on the outskirts of the city, and would thereby benefit a very large number of people. On such a pronouncement, there is apparently hope that Birmingham will return to its early policy, after clearing insanitary areas, of leasing the land to private enterprise.

Liverpool has experimented in housing schemes to a greater extent perhaps than any other city.

¹"Birmingham Daily Post," June 2, 1906.

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

The municipal council's tenements now number 1,567, including those now in course of construction as planned. The cost up to the middle of 1905, together with the "valuation of sites for housing purposes" has been published at \$1,660,000 (the *actual cost* is not shown) and the charge on the taxes is \$18,000 a year. Only lately attempts were made to force the Housing Committee of the Liverpool City Council to prepare a scheme for the erection of houses in the outlying districts of the city on land at present in the possession of the Estate Committee, or on other suitable sites. But the committee reported that during the last five years about 2,000 houses at rentals ranging from £12 (\$60) to £18 (\$90) per annum, and 4,500 houses at rentals ranging from £18 (\$90) to £25 (\$125) per annum had been erected by private enterprise in the outlying districts. This vividly impressed the committee with the fact that the city could not compete with private enterprise, and they seriously doubted whether the city could offer inducements in respect of rental if the undertaking proposed is to be conducted on a commercial basis. As, therefore, there was no lack of accommodation, sufficient houses being provided by private enterprise, the committee did not recommend the city to enter into competition with private enterprise in the

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

outlying districts, and the Council, with tardy wisdom, agreed not to do so.

This city's experience was brought before the Leeds County Council, when a proposal to erect workmen's dwellings in that city was submitted, which drove the chairman of the unhealthy areas committee (Alderman Lupton) to resign because of his disapproval of municipal houses. As reported in the "Yorkshire Post" of May 3, 1906, he said, speaking of Liverpool, that "two blocks of tenements, costing \$420,000, produced net receipts for 1903 of \$14,600, which was about 2½ per cent., and showed a considerable loss when interest and sinking-fund charges were included. Another scheme costing \$326,385 showed net receipts for 1903 of \$5,685, and that was all there was to meet interest and sinking-fund charges. Four years ago Liverpool had completed or had in course of erection 797 houses. The loss per annum on these was calculated at \$21,500. They were then proposing to build 4,800 houses, and expected the loss on them to be \$62,000 per annum. He advised the Leeds Council that they ought not without urgent necessity to build at a loss. He said tenement houses were in themselves an evil. Municipal building was not only costly in itself, but tended to discourage other building, and to restrict rather than to increase the supply of houses."

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

This is really what is now happening, especially in London, where, since the County Council and the borough authorities went into the housing business, the great companies, which had housed thousands of the working classes, have been seriously handicapped in erecting further dwellings. But for municipal interference these further undertakings would duly come into existence in relief of a pressing problem. It would seem at first sight that the relief which private enterprise has been prevented from effecting has been afforded by the municipalities, so that the same end is arrived at by a different agency. But the London municipalities are not solving the housing problem; they are only accentuating its complexity by their methods. As in Manchester, they clear away slum property, by which a large number of the extreme poor are dishoused, and on the vacant land they build tenements which are let at rents entirely beyond the means of the dishoused people. The rooms become occupied by an entirely different class of the population, who can afford to pay the higher rents charged, whilst the slum poor, dishoused, seek other slums, or, if they can, obtain accommodation in a private model dwelling, the rents of which come within their narrow means. But as the development of cheap private dwellings has been crippled by the municipal policy, the dishoused poor have less

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

and less chance of finding a harbor open to them in that direction. From slums they go and to slums they return.

The London County Council and the local authorities have merely tinkered with a vast problem. The more poor they dishouse, the more they make homeless. This is a phase of the question which affects the social well-being of the poorest section of the community, of which municipalities are supposed to be very regardful, with the help of the public coffers; but the outcome of their exploits in this direction knocks the foundation out of the principle of benevolent service to the poor they claim to give, because the poor are left to shift for themselves, and the class above them become the municipal tenants.

The other class which suffer are the private house-owners and builders and contractors. Municipalities build huge tenements on a luxurious scale, which tempt all manner of tenants from the houses they were previously content to occupy, with the result that there is a marked depreciation in house property; while private builders, not having public money as their capital, are unable to run to the same extravagance in erecting dwellings in competition with the local authorities, and are discouraged in their operations.

The simple truth is that a municipal model

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

dwelling, whether it pays or does not (and it mostly does not), is tangible, concrete evidence of the "benevolence" of the city fathers toward the working-class voter. It impresses him even more than the municipal street-railway does, because he lives in it. The building is "his," he is told, and it is his bounden duty to live on his own property. As an electioneering device, therefore, there is much to be said for municipal housing from the point of view of the dominant party in a local council whose policy it is.

Another object of building municipal houses is the onus forced on the municipalities of justifying the creation of the huge municipal "works departments," equipped with enormous plant, and employing thousands of workmen. The existence of such establishments means finding employment for the men; something must be done; the works must be kept alive. A certain amount of municipal building is therefore carried on year by year, and the promotion of the municipal-housing policy provides a convenient way of utilizing the works. In the domain of private enterprise, business activity will necessitate the promotion of new undertakings. The establishment of contractors' works, from which issue the necessary material, and where the equipment is prepared, follows as a matter of course; but such works are

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

subsidiary to the particular undertaking in hand, from which they originate, and but for which they would not exist. The rule of contrary, as shown, governs the creation of municipal "works departments." They are built with the ostensible object of drawing workmen to them. As municipal employees, the men perform their part in building municipal houses, which they duly occupy, and become voters ardently supporting a policy that insures them permanent employment at standard wages (the London County Council being at the bidding of the unions), *i.e.*, wages paid without reference to the individual capacity of the workman—whether good, bad or indifferent, he is paid at the same rate.

Three strong and insuperable objections to the whole principle of municipal house-building have been raised by Miss Octavia Hill, than whom no one is better qualified to speak of the question as it relates to London. Added force is lent to these objections in that they cannot be controverted. They are:

(1) The work will be done expensively: no body like the London County Council can be an economical one. The cost must be met in one form or another. Why should we prefer to pay in taxes rather than in rent? The mode of payment by taxes will press heavily, being inexorable, and not elastic.

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

(2) The London County Council, which ought to be the supervising authority, will itself be pecuniarily interested in the houses to be supervised.

(3) The electorate will be in a large measure composed of the tenants of the body to be elected.

The second point means that whilst the Council, as a statutory authority, supervises other slums, and enforces the provisions of the various building and sanitary acts upon their proprietors, as a slum landlord it is free from supervision, unless it attempts to supervise itself. Municipalities have tried many things and failed, and that would be the greatest failure of all. On the third point, it may be commented that if the houses are let at commercial rents, at once a privileged class of tenants is created, as even Mr. Bernard Shaw admits. In a previous chapter consideration has been given to the danger to which this may lead.

The first point, relating to the greater cost of municipal house-building as carried on in Great Britain, admits of more detailed illustration than has already been given to it. Here are some causes for the greater cost—some, it is true, inherent, but most of them arise from the volition of the municipalities¹:

(1) Under the slow procedure enjoined by the artisans' dwellings acts of 1875 and 1879, oppor-

¹ Summarized from "Municipal Socialism," ("London Times").

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

tunity is afforded unscrupulous private persons to buy up insanitary areas condemned to demolition by a municipality, whereupon they raise the rents, and the houses are bought subsequently by the local authority on the basis of the enhanced income.

(2) Various costly administrative expenses are incurred before a brick is removed. So heavy indeed may the expenses be that in the carrying out of a municipal-housing scheme under part 1 of the act, the London County Council has before now been put to a cost of \$500 per head for every man, woman, and child who would inhabit the dwellings before even a single brick has been laid.

(3) The subterfuge of writing down the value of sites secured for housing purposes (of which some examples have been cited) in order that, on the rents charged, the undertaking may be made to appear to "pay." Witness the report of the London Council's Housing Committee which has been quoted. Another instance of the method is a site at Clerkenwell, bought by the Council for \$1,000,000, the value of which, for "housing purposes," was written down to \$225,000. The difference between these figures (\$775,000) represents the cost, in the case of this particular site, which has to be borne by the taxpayers. That the Council has to buy land at its commercial value

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

is the penalty it pays for interfering with the housing company. Before they came on the scene in 1899, private enterprise was doing the same work under advantages which sellers of land now deny them, and also deny the Council. The housing companies found that the poor man in London could not be decently housed at a rent he could afford to pay if, at the start, the land were bought at its market value, for in that case the ground rent per room per week worked out at a prohibitive total rental. They therefore besought the generosity of the ground landlords of London to let them have land at a price which would enable them to charge their poor tenants a land rent of no more than 3d. (6 cents) per room per week. The ground landlords responded, and sold them a great deal of land on terms six and twelve times below its market value, one of them (the late Duke of Westminster) sacrificing several thousands of pounds sterling a year through making such generous concessions to the companies in order that their rentals could come within a poor man's means. But when the companies wanted to buy suitable sites from the County Council, no such consideration was shown them; the Council demanded the full market value of their land, and also imposed their various restrictions. At the Council's price, the land rent of one site per room

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

per week, including taxes, worked out at as much as 1s. 6d. (37 cents), whilst by imposing that the number of stories should be four instead of six, as the Council did, the company would be obliged to reduce the number of rooms, thus increasing the proportion of land rent each tenant would have to pay. The result has been, as far as the companies are concerned, that not a single site has been bought by them from the Council; they preferred instead to purchase their land from private owners. As for the latter, the municipal policy has reacted substantially in their favor, for when they found that the Council sought to sell their land for housing purposes at the full market value, they regarded themselves as released from the obligation to sell on the cheaper basis; but the companies chose to buy land from them on the higher terms rather than buy from the Council. The consequence was that the Council had a great deal of land on its hands that no one would buy on the prohibitive terms demanded. They built on it themselves on the pretext that private enterprise was a failure, because no purchaser would come forward, and in doing so they promptly hit upon the expedient of writing down the value, in order to give the housing undertaking the semblance of a payable proposition, thus

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

according to themselves all the concessions which they denied to the private companies, and which the latter were able to obtain from the ground landlords before the Council interfered with the housing industry.

(4) A municipality being thus obliged to build, there arises an anxiety on the part of municipal officials, for their credit's sake, to make a "good job" of the houses, which tempts them to add various "extras," ornamental or otherwise, that a company working on commercial lines, and regarding every cent spent on the cost of production to be made up out of the rents, would be disposed to do without.

(5) The slower rate at which municipal workmen perform their labor, combined with the overloaded officialism that marks municipal works departments, and consequent higher cost of administration.

(6) The probability that even if the building were given to a contractor, he would charge more to a municipality than to a private person, because his men, knowing the work to be municipal, would be just as leisurely as municipal employees, and he would be subject to many restrictions and interferences, from all of which he would be exempt were the undertaking a private one.

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

(7) The statutory obligation of a municipality to pay off its loans within a limited period, which involves a much heavier annual contribution to the sinking-fund paid out of receipts than private companies find necessary.

In view of all these disabilities, it is surprising that any sanely managed municipality should be desirous of embarking on such an hazardous undertaking; but the bottomless resources of the taxes enable them to slide smoothly over all these obstacles. The increased local taxation which follows the pursuit of municipal housing so circumscribed is felt as much by the housing companies as any one else, and joined to other hindrances to their development makes cheap housing accommodation more and more of an impossibility as time goes on. Indeed, "such is the position in regard to the cost of building artisans' dwellings at the present time that, although housing companies and trusts managed on business lines to secure profits ranging from $2\frac{1}{2}$ to 4 or 5 per cent. (as compared with the losses too often sustained on municipal dwellings), it is morally certain that if any new company were to start operations within a reasonable distance of the city of London, it would not be able to earn more than about $2\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. It is doubtful, moreover, if any such

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

new company would now be started at all in London, for existing companies find that, owing to the policy adopted in regard to municipal dwellings, there is a growing reluctance on the part of the public to invest in private housing companies. The check given to trusts and companies has naturally been even keener in the case of individual builders with smaller resources to fall back on; but when one bears in mind what enormous collections of small-house property have sprung into existence of late years in the neighborhood of Edmonton, Walthamstow, and other districts, converting hamlets into populous towns, there is still further reason for suggesting that private enterprise has done much more than the advocates of municipal house-building are willing to give it credit for.”¹ In fact, notwithstanding the unfavorable conditions created by the municipalities, between 1883 and up to March, 1905, private builders in London succeeded in providing, exclusive of small houses, working-class dwellings with an aggregate number of 113,147 rooms, at an average weekly rental of 2s. 4d. (58 cents) per room. On the other hand, the whole of the London municipalities have only provided housing in the same period to the number of 21,065

¹ “Municipal Socialism.”

THE DANGERS OF MUNICIPAL OWNERSHIP

rooms; whilst the average weekly rent per room charged by the London County Council is 2s. 11d. (73 cents).

In conclusion, the social and economic conditions which do not favor the intrusion of the State or municipality into the industrial field are particularly manifest in the case of housing. The more houses a State builds, the more houses will other people be prevented from building. That means stagnation of voluntary enterprise, which can be beneficial to no nation. Then the influences behind State action differ widely from those which move private persons (namely, monetary profit and personal well-being) to initiate and develop housing undertakings. Competition keeps the latter up to the mark; but the vigor of State enterprise wholly depends upon the pressure with which the general public and the taxpayers actuate the government machinery. Such pressure is strong only intermittently. Usually impulsive, it is merely expressive of a temporary frame of mind, and is generally followed by long periods of apathy, which encourages State and municipal officials to a lax and sluggish performance of their duties. Not having the same spur to action which urges voluntary enterprise to do its best, an increase of knowledge and of skill on the part of

MUNICIPAL HOUSING

governmental officials is not to be expected. With the best will in the world, any zeal which they may accidentally show is likely to be choked by the usual rigid system of red tape, regulations, and precedents. Incentives to enterprise in government departments, therefore, do not exist, and it is idle to argue that efficiency of management is possible under such conditions.

INDEX

INDEX

- Accounting, Municipal, 208, 216-218, 226, 227, 326, 328
- Advantages of ownership questioned, 50
- Alderman, the British, 180
- Alverstone, Lord, and municipal influence in Parliament, 182
- American experts and British street railways, 244
- Assessments, British, 146-147, 154-156; inflation of, 184, 190
- Australia—
 - Aims of Socialist Party, 69-72
 - Anti-Socialistic Party, 78
 - Backward condition of, 89
 - Domination of Labor Party, 90
 - Failure to blend democracy and bureaucracy, 89
 - New South Wales, 80-87
 - Pensions in, 74-75, 117
 - Political standards, 68, 88
 - Public works in, 44, 68, 69
 - Reeves, W. Pember, 81, 82
 - Reld, G. H., 78, 88
 - State and municipal aggrandizement, 67, 68
 - State debts compared with debts of American states, 78-79
 - State servants, 68
 - "Surpluses" in state accounts, 76, 84-85
 - "Sydney Bulletin," 84, 85, 86, 87
 - Unemployed, aiding the, 81
 - Western Australia, 87, 88
 - Workingman, the Australian, 78-79
- Australian debt, 77; prosperity, 75-76
- Bacon, Sir Francis, 96
- Balfour, Gerald, 114
- Balfour, Mr., and Municipal Trading, 100-102
- Banking, municipal, 200; dangers of, 204
- Bath electric-lighting undertaking, 275
- Beaulieu, Leroy, 156
- Bethell, U. N., 805, 808, 809
- Bills, municipal, 198-200
- Birmingham and money raising, 198, 208; Chamber of Commerce, 148-146; purchase of gas works, 8
- Booth, Charles, 192
- Borrowing powers, British municipal, 154
- British municipal projects, 57
- British town clerk, the, 48, 49
- Bryan, Mr., and government ownership of railways, 43
- Bury municipality and small deposits, 208
- Chamberlain, Arthur, 218
- Chaplin, Henry, 255
- Cheap electric power, need for, 278-279
- Chicago and street railway ownership, 20, 21, 22
- Civilization defined, 58
- Cobbett, William, 191-192
- Collins, Edward, 321
- "Common-Sense of Municipal Trading, The," 178, 210, 251, 328-329
- Constitutional laws of states, danger of amending, 80
- Credit, municipal, 190-191
- Crippling policy of municipalities, 86, 87, 88, 89, 241, 242, 253, 254, 255, 271-272, 280-281, 343-344
- Darwin, Major Leonard, 186
- Davies, Dixon H., 11, 27, 88, 111, 150, 160
- Debt, British local, 136, 138, 147, 148; of London, 159, 161-162; reproductive (United Kingdom), 186, 188; reproductive (United States), 186, 188; United States municipal, 186, 188
- Debts, in United States, accumulation of, 7; of principal British cities, 142; of principal American cities, 141
- Depreciation and sinking funds, 226, 228
- Depreciation funds inadequate, 229
- Destructive effect of adopting Russian policy, 57, 58
- Detroit street railways, 29, 80
- Disfranchised private companies, 151
- Dublin street tramways, 214
- "Eastern Morning News," 299
- Edinburgh municipal banking, 201
- Electric light v. gas, 264-266; lighting acts, 8, 262, 268; power in bulk, 270; power schemes, municipal, attitude to, 261, 268, 267-268

INDEX

- "Electrical Review," 297, 299
 Electricity franchisees, 269; limited use of municipal, 265; works in Great Britain, 41, 225; works in United States, 42
 Enterprises damaged by municipal policy, 36, 37
 Equitable taxation for ownership privileges, 48
 Expenditure, British local, 143-145, 147, 149
 Expropriation of utilities, 36, 240, 242

 Fabian Society, 9
 "Fabianism and the Empire," 58, 59
 Fulham electricity, 266

 Garek, E., 248, 253, 278
 Gas Lighting Association, President of, 51
 Gas v. electric light, 264-266
 Gas-works in Great Britain, 41; in United States, 41
 Giffen, Sir Robert, 125
 Glasgow an over-municipalized city, 108; tramways, 222-224
 Government, primary duty of, 49
 Gray, Albert, 254
 Great Britain, municipal government in, 1880, 4-5

 Hearst, W. R., 24
 Hill, Miss Octavia, 340
 Hodgson, William, 278

 Independent Labor Party's policy, 110
 Individual man and the world's progress, 53, 54
 Industrial Freedom League, 14
 "Inefficiency" of private enterprise, 37, 243, 258
 Interurban street railways in Great Britain, 244, 248-251

 King's Lynn municipal banking, 202

 Lawrence, the Hon. Charles N., 97, 98
 Loans and deposits received by municipalities, 200
 London—
 Administrative County of London
 Electric Power Co., 279, 282
 Battersea, 127, 181-184, 265
 Borough councils, 174-178, 187
 Chamber of Commerce, 11
 Cost of housing sites, 321, 323
 Debt of, 159, 161-162
 Electric power requirements, 283
 Exodus from, 186, 192
 Ground landlords, 343-344
 House building in, 319, 347
 Lighting, company and municipal, 179-180
 Marylebone electric supply, 32
 Municipal Society, 14
 Municipal Trading in, 159
 North Metropolitan Tramway Co., 167-168
 Parliament and electric power schemes, 279, 282
 Poor, 192
 Poplar's taxation, 184-185
 St. Neot electric power scheme, 282
 Taxation relief from private tramway operation, 220-222
 Traffic Commission, 15, 322-325
 United Tramway Company, 216, 224
 Workmen's dwellings in, 318-319, 347
 "London Argus," 190
 London County Council—
 Clerical expenses, 218
 Electricity supply, 170, 279-286
 Expenditure, 193-194
 Extravagant policy of, 11
 Housing, 320, 322, 325-330
 Land purchase by, 35
 Ownership commitments, 162, 286
 Pensions, 117
 Steamboats, 163-164
 Stocks, 193, 195-197
 Street widenings, 216-217
 Tramways, 164-169, 219-221, 252
 Works Department, 170-172
 "London Times," 10, 112, 113, 116, 146, 168, 270, 333, 340, 347
 Long, R. E. O., 60, 109
 Losses on municipal water, gas, street railways and electricity works, 232-235

 Marr, T. R., 381
 Marriott, J. A. R., 218
 Martin, Rudolf, 61, 62
 Massachusetts state committee, 19, 20
 Massachusetts Supreme Court judgments, 28
 Mill, John Stuart, 95, 96, 98, 99
 Modern Municipalism, inherent weakness of, 134
 Motor-omnibus, the, 257
 Municipal activities, proper sphere of, 46, 47; ambitions, 183; bills, 197-200; Corporations Association, 15, 129, 131, 132; councillors and officials, 119-127, 180, 276; egotism, 106; employees, 103, 104, 109-112, 116; enterprise, 7; jealousies, 175-177, 248-249; lax control, 88, 89; monopoly, 210, 213, 262; relief works, 113-115; stocks and investors, 193-197
 Municipal housing, competition with private builders, 338, 346; dishousing the poor, 331, 337-338; in Birmingham, 333-334; Glasgow, 332; Leeds, 336; Liver-